

# An Explosion in the Meaning of Humanness

## R5



Steve Beckow  
Editor-in-Chief  
Golden Age of Gaia

Vancouver: Golden Age of Gaia, 2022

Copyright declined. Please copy freely

These publications are designed to be always free of cost so that a child in a developing country reading them on a library computer can have access to everything.

Please do not charge for them  
or use them as promotional leaders on a site with paid admission.

# Table of Contents

Introduction	6
<b>⌘ Everyone Here Today is an Angelic ⌘</b>	<b>9</b>
Lady of the Light: “Everyone was an Angel!”	10
What is Happening Here is New and Unique – Part 1/2	12
What is Happening Here is New and Unique – Part 2/2	16
An Explosion in the Meaning of Humanness - Part 1/7	20
An Explosion in the Meaning of Humanness - Part 2/7	25
An Explosion in the Meaning of Humanness - Part 3/7	30
An Explosion in the Meaning of Humanness - Part 4/7	36
An Explosion in the Meaning of Humanness - Part 5/7	40
An Explosion in the Meaning of Humanness - Part 6/7	46
An Explosion in the Meaning of Humanness - Part 7/7	51
Who are We?	54
Archangel Michael: You are God Having an Experience of You	66
We are the Legion of Angels	69
All on Earth are Angels	74
"You Weren't Ready Before"	78
Change Upon Change	83
Archangel Michael on Angels	87
From Here to Eternity: Views of an Archangel – Part 1/2	90
From Here to Eternity: Views of an Archangel – Part 2/2	92
Incarnated Angels and Composite Beings	95
We Have Ascended Before	100
"You are Masters"	105
New Maps of Heaven: Primitive Conceptual Tools?	112
Beyond the Beyond - Part 1/2	114
Beyond the Beyond – Part 2/2	119

A New Level of Species	124
We are the 100%	128
<b>⌘ On the Angelics ⌘</b>	<b>130</b>
Introducing the Company of Heaven	131
Who is the Company of Heaven? – Part 1/2	135
Who is the Company of Heaven? – Part 2/2	141
Curious About the Angelics	144
What Do We Know about Angels?	147
Archangels Michael and Gabrielle on the Angelic Realm: Hour with an Angel Transcript, March 26, 2012	154
How Would an Angel Act?	158
Who is the One Called Michael?	163
Think of the Aurora Borealis. That’s Mine	167
Archangel Michael on the Angelic Kingdom (Repost)	169
Messengers of the Most High	177
There’s the Transcendental and Then There’s the Transcendental	183
Life Through an Archangel’s Eyes	187
The “Structure” of the Divine Order	201
How the Archangelic Kingdom Operates	205
Do Angels Live on Planets and in Dimensions?	210
Archangel Michael: The First Form You Assumed was Angelic	216
Who are the Seraphim?	230
Who are the Elohim? – Part 1/3	237
Who are the Elohim? – Part 2/3	242
Who are the Elohim? – Part 3/3	247
Archangel Michael on How Many Other Planets are Hosted by Archangels	254
Archangel Michael on the Original Agreement between Gaia and the Mother	256
An Hour with an Angel, April 9, 2012, with Geoffrey West and Gaia	259
How Many Archangels are There?	263

Archangel Michael: We are All Aligned with the Heart, Mind and Will of One	265
Do Archangels have Territories?	275
Spooks, Angels, and Aliens	278
<b>⌘ The Archangels Work</b>	<b>282</b>
<b>with Their Servants ⌘</b>	<b>282</b>
If We're All Angels....	283
What is Expected of Us	287
The Role the Celestials Play in our Enlightenment – Part 1/2	289
The Role the Celestials Play in our Enlightenment – Part 2/2	295
The Angels Bestow Enlightenment	299
The Decision Rests with Our Angels	307
The Progress of the Light – Part 1/3	311
The Progress of the Light – Part 2/3	318
The Progress of the Light – Part 3/3	324
“Where do the Ascension Energies Come from?”	332
The Role of the Celestials in Our Enlightenment	337
The Divine Mother on the Role the Company of Heaven Plays in Our Enlightenment	343
AAM on Truncated Experiences	347
Archangel Michael: Work Beside Us as Partners	351
If We're All Angels....	353
Feeling into the Divine Co-Creative Partnership	357
Archangel Metatron: Forgiving the World to Heal Yourself	360
Journey to the Heart of Darkness	365
Archangel Michael on Archangelic Communication	368

## Introduction



*This graphic is like Archangel Michael as he's presented himself to me on two occasions*

This little book comes about as the result of a dawning awareness regarding a particular puzzle. I don't want to give the impression that I spent years poring over only it. I'd return to it from time to time, trying to make sense of how it could be true.

Could it really be that everyone born on this planet is an angelic - from one of the nine angelic kingdoms? Could it really be that we are angels dancing on the form of an archangel?

Could it really be that the Mother has invited back the original creator angels who inhabited Earth in the first place? When the Mother says she is restoring Earth to its original condition and purpose, are they the ones who are here?

I simply wasn't ready to tackle the implications of these statements being true until in 2020 Archangel Michael directly addressed the question with me and said the Mother was being literally accurate.

OK, then, let's take a look at the "whole" picture. And this book is what has resulted.

I like to think that what the Mother said is true, not simply because I know it is, but because of the good that results from holding such a perspective. In philosophy, this is called its heuristic value - holding something as a point of view for the good that it brings.

I like seeing things as if everyone I see is an angel. That raises everything - the value of our contact, the importance of this time, the scope of what can be done, etc.

Yes, but supposing Linda Dillon's Divine Mother is wrong? You know what? I asked the Divine Mother a question, for which I already knew the answer. But I wanted to hear it from her.

If I serve a false master, does the real master accept my service? Of course, the Mother said. If this Divine Mother turned out to be Mickey Mouse, the real Divine Mother knows you serve her. (1)

If by thinking of ourselves as angels, we elevate our work on behalf of building the New, all the more power to us. In building a new world, one that works for everyone, let us be like the mountain stream that works its way around all obstacles.

After all, we are, the Mother tells us, the Creator Race, an entire planet of angels.

## **Footnotes**

(1) Steve: Am I correct in continuing to say to myself, "The source is not what they say they are but it doesn't matter. I'm still serving Archangel Michael."

Divine Mother: You have reached this place of clarity. Now, dearest heart, this is exactly what I am talking about in terms of your divine knowing. And nothing is swaying you from that balanced center of knowing.

So it does not matter whether somebody says they are channeling Hilarion or Mickey Mouse. You know that you are serving my beloved Michael and I would like to suggest to you, Sweet One, not to distract you, but you are also serving me.

Steve: I so much know that, Mother.

DM: You always have. And so, yes, how we have constructed this is that you are employed, you are in joint venture, you are in sacred partnership with Michael, with Me-Ki-Al, and that is the way that you have chosen and that he has chosen and that I have chosen for you to proceed.

Steve: Yes, Mother. Thank you for confirming that.

DM: Let us give you further insight into this. So, if you were channeling with somebody and they said it was Hilarion, and in fact it was Hilarion, understand on our side the conjoining is so much stronger [with Michael] that Michael would simply funnel through Hilarion what needs to be said. ("Divine Mother: Does God Recognize Service to a Fallen Teacher?" November 3, 2018, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2018/11/03/divine-mother-does-god-recognize-service-to-a-fallen-teacher/>.)



**⌘ Everyone Here Today is an Angelic ⌘**

## Lady of the Light: “Everyone was an Angel!”

May 7, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/05/07/lady-of-the-light-everyone-was-an-angel/>



*I asked "Lady of the Light" to send us her experience of everyone being angels.*

Approximately 20 years ago I was in a very high state of Joy one morning.

I want to add here for the reader's benefit, this state of Joy or Euphoria I was in was actually brought on by a very deeply moving, intimate, spiritual sexual encounter I experienced with my husband that morning.

We decided to share our Joy by taking our two sons to the local Aquatic center for a playful swim.

I recall hearing sounds of laughing children and feeling my Joy increase as we emerged from the change rooms and entered the pool area.

As my Joy level increased the sounds became more harmonious and the colors became brighter. Then right before my eyes all the people of all ages and sizes suddenly transformed into angels.

Everyone had sprouted a set of angel wings!

I remember thinking how beautiful everyone was. It was like I was seeing that ordinary people were actually all angels. Everyone was an angel!

There was an elderly woman sitting on a bench beside me stitching a petty point watching some children play.

I turned to her in my amazement and I said something like, "Everyone has wings. We are all Angels."

This sweet lady smiled at me and nodded in agreement like she was in on it too. I honestly felt she was not from this planet. Like she was watching me and was there to confirm what I was experiencing.

This or she was just very polite while thinking I was very delusional. But in any case who but an angel would sit doing petty point in an aquatic center while watching children play?

From that wonderful auspicious day forward I have been convinced we are all Angels having a human experience on a beautiful playground planet created for this!

Much Love from,

Lady of the Light!



# What is Happening Here is New and Unique – Part 1/2

December 6, 2018

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2018/12/06/what-is-happening-here-is-new-and-unique-part-1-2/>



In 2013, Archangel Michael observed:

“You are the masters who inhabit the planet of Gaia, who walk this beloved Earth in this period of miraculous change, and in a period of change that has never been experienced, on Gaia or elsewhere.” (1)

“You are the first who are going through this process,” St. Germaine informs us. (2) The process that's new is: (A) The planet is ascending and taking her populace with her; (B) we're taking our bodies with us where before this was not possible before, (C) we're doing it, not as individuals but en masse, (D) into a new region of space, (E) into which the rest of the universe(s) will follow.

Consequently, as the Great Divine Director explains, humanity as a collective is “living together on a planet that has a special place in the Universe. “

“Together you are creating and building the first step for the entire Universe to step upon, as each level and dimension of being rises in level.” (3)

The Arcturians agree that our Ascension will have an impact that extends well beyond our borders.

“There will be a whole solar system [merging]. You were seeing the whole solar system ascending. And as the whole solar system ascends, the galaxy ascends. There is a flashpoint that goes on and on.

“And, Gaia, who has taken on this deep clarity and this great challenge of separation and limitation, is a key factor.” (4)

The newness of our Ascension makes us unique, as the Mother acknowledged:

“This is unique. It is a new creation. Can you imagine, my son, in all this expanse, that this is new?”

She offers one or two details:

“It is physical and it is spiritual. But it is not to the exclusion of - either/or.

“Now, will there be individuals particularly depending upon their, can we say, ancestry or roots or dimensionality that prefer the prayer and meditation route, that can receive the guidance and say, 'This is what the blueprint looks like'? Yes.

“And are there those that are more comfortable picking up the hammer or the CAD drawings to construct Nova Earth or the cities of light? Of course.

“But it is the cooperation, it is the unity.” (5)

The unity comes from the fact that, ascended, we'll be swimming in love and bliss. The Mother says: "Unity *is* love! Yes, I know, it is confusing. Love is everything, isn't it!" (6)

In the Ocean of Love, where's the place for disunity? Provocation? Who would provoke? And who would be provoked? Not the person in this loving, blissful state.

As for cooperation, there's no reason to compete. We have everything we need already and can never lose it - love and bliss - with the added ability to manifest what we want and need. The desire to compete disappears.

Archangel Michael stresses how rare newness is in the cosmos:

“This glorious Ascension ... that it is being done while maintaining the physical vessel, ... is something that is brand new.

“Do you know, my family, how rare something new is throughout the multiverse? It is rare and it is precious.” (7)

Ela of Arcturus, one of SaLuSa's group, reminds us that “it is not that the event itself is unusual, as all proceeds upwards in the cyclic nature of evolution.” (8)

“Within your Universe you are however about to experience Ascension in such a way, that it is correctly described as unique. You are privileged to be part of the process of Ascension, but more so as you will ascend with the higher expression of your physical body.

“It may not sound special to you taking part in it, but experience is what you seek all of the time. To be as it were, the pioneers of a special dispensation from the Creator, and to be on Earth at such a time is truly worthy of such fine souls as you are.” (9)

Tomorrow I'd like to look at what all this means for us.

(Concluded in Part 2, tomorrow.)

## **Footnotes**

(1) “Archangel Michael: Expect Miracles – Part 2 The Event and the Chaotic Node,” Aug. 7, 2013, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/08/archangel-michael-expect-miracles-part-2-the-event-and-the-chaotic-node/>.

(2) "Transcript: St. Germaine Discusses Self-Esteem, July 16, 2013, Part 1/2," July 18, 2013, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/07/transcript-st-germaine-discusses-self-esteem-july-16-2013-part-12/>.

(3) "The Great Divine Director: Climbing up the Spiral Staircase," channeled through Tazjima, July 4, 2013 at <https://bluedragonjournal.com>.

(4) "Suzanne Lie and the Arcturians on Heavenly Blessings," July 2, 2013, Part 2/3 at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/07/suzanne-lie-and-the-arcturians-on-heavenly-blessings-july-2-2013-part-23/>

(5) "The Divine Mother: We are Creating a New Species of Humans," channeled by Linda Dillon, July 10, 2014, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/07/12/the-divine-mother-we-are-creating-a-new-species-of-humans/>.

(6) "Video and Transcript: Universal Mother Mary's Mother's Day 2017 Message: Resurgence of the Tsunami of Love, May 14, 2017, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/05/14/video-universal-mother-marys-mothers-day-2017-message-moms-gift-to-us/>.

(7) "Archangel Michael: Swept Away in a Tsunami of Love -- Part 2/2, channeled by Linda Dillon, January 9, 2014 at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/01/archangel-michael-swept-away-in-a-tsunami-of-love-part-22/>

(8) Ela of Arcturus, Mar. 9, 2009, at [https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\\_Contact/Channeled\\_Messages\\_by\\_Mike\\_Quinsey.htm](https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm). Jacob's Ladder of Consciousness or the Staircase to Heaven, as the evolutionary arc from God to God has been described, "proceeds upwards in the cyclic nature of evolution."

It isn't that.

(9) Loc. cit.

## What is Happening Here is New and Unique – Part 2/2

December 7, 2018

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2018/12/07/what-is-happening-here-is-new-and-unique-part-2-2/>



(Concluded from Part 1, yesterday.)

Michael validates what Ela says, reminding us what our soul purpose as a body of lightworkers is:

“[Your] soul purpose in a variety of expressions has been to be present on Gaia during this time of the restoration of love, during this time of Ascension, in physical form, in what you think of as physical reality, because it hasn’t been done before.” (1)

The Angelic Guides inform us that, because our form of Ascension hasn't happened before, many old souls have incarnated on Earth.

“It was well-known and understood that this incarnation would require a tremendous amount of resilience in order to manually release each limiting belief and elevate your consciousness step by step.

“This has not been done before. This is why there are so very many ‘old souls’ incarnated at this time. How do you release and completely replace each limiting belief consciously? This is a fascinating topic for many of us



and of course you equally found it just as fascinating or you wouldn't have offered your services to be a part of this grand lesson." (2)

As I understand it, we're an Ascension team that goes from one transition to another. It may be why the Arcturians say that "many of the members of the Planetary Ascension Team have had the experience of ascension in one or more of their parallel realities." (3)

It's also implicit in Michael telling me that this is just a warm-up. I'll have two hundred years off after this assignment and then we do it all again on the Seventh Dimension. (4)

According to SaLuSa, "there has never been such an important time such as now." (5) He reminded us that its significance will not be lost on off-planet people:

"The Galactic Federation has had much experience in helping civilizations to pass through Ascension, although yours is a bigger challenge.

"Never before have both the people and the Earth ascended together, but there is absolute confidence that it will successfully take place.

"You should feel quite pleased to be the ones who are on Earth at such a wonderful occasion. The significance of it all will not be lost on anyone, as to have such an experience is quite unique.

"We shall be eagerly watching the whole process, ready to welcome the latest members of the Galactic Society." (6)

We could afford to reflect on it too. We've talked about our services being in demand after Ascension, to discuss it with other civilizations going through an Ascension.

But we may see more clearly now how much those services may be in demand and exactly what for. We are going through a new form of spiritual evolution - mass, physical Ascension. Our process has never happened before and is therefore unique. It will undoubtedly be of interest to all other planets who subsequently go through it.

Hopefully considering that may dispel any unconsciousness we may have on the subject and impel us to ponder, not what we can get from the situation, but what we can contribute.

## Footnotes

(1) Archangel Michael: You're Now Ready to Know Who is Here," April 10, 2013, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/04/archangel-michael-youre-now-ready-to-know-who-is-here/>.

(2) "Angelic Guides: Your Miraculous Transformation Continues," channeled through Taryn Crimi, July 1, 2013 at <https://angelicguides.wordpress.com>.

(3) The Arcturians, Awaken Now Newsletter, from [suzancaroll@multidimensions.com](mailto:suzancaroll@multidimensions.com), Feb. 16, 2010.

(4) Archangel Michael: When you complete this mission, you are allowed to have 200 years off. But what you do with that is up to you, dear one! (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Dec. 18, 2012.)

Steve: The next assignment is in the Seventh Dimension?

AAM: You will have a choice of planetary systems. This is just the warm-up for [another, greater] Ascension. It is to bring a further rising of vibrations to those throughout the Universe. (Archangel Michael in a personal reading, *ibid.*, Sept. 13, 2011.)

If we were looking for evidence that we go from Ascension to Ascension, look no further.

(5) SaLuSa, Oct. 23, 2015, at [https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\\_Contact/Channeled\\_Messages\\_by\\_Mike\\_Quinsey.htm](https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm).

(5) *Ibid.*, Feb. 22, 2012.



# An Explosion in the Meaning of Humanness - Part 1/7

April 15, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/04/15/an-explosion-in-the-meaning-of-humanness-part-1-7/>



*I'd like to thank and acknowledge Linda Dillon for her channelings, which form a major component of this series.*

This series of articles began as an itch I could not scratch.

I was searching for a particular quote from Archangel Michael that kept going round and round in my mind. I had the feeling I did not fully understand its significance.

He'd said that everyone on the planet was an angelic. Here's that quote:

"At this interception moment of ascension and shift, all present upon the planet, from what has been judged as the most egregious to the most saintly, are angelics." (1)

At first I thought he meant that we all were originally angels. Then I'd thought that only a few people, and later only lightworkers, were angelic. I was surprised - shocked, really - when I began to ponder his statement.

Archangel Gabrielle had said the same thing in few words, but the penny didn't drop when I read it either. I thought she was being figurative:

"You are angels in form dancing upon a planet which is an archangel." (2)

Nice figure of speech.

Earlier I had read the Divine Mother on the matter and assumed she was also talking about distant origins:

"Let me be clear. There is not one being – human, starseed, hybrid or earthkeeper – that is not one of my Angelic Beings. And it matters not whether you belong to the Legion of Michael or the Tribe of Uriel, the Praisers of Metatron or the Truth Speakers of Gabrielle. It does not matter your colour, your hue. You are my Angels, birthed from my being – birthed not only from my womb, but from my heart." (3)

But, after years of the matter rolling around in the back of my mind, the penny dropped.

They're not being figurative; they're being literal.

*We're all of us, alive today, transcendental angelics incarnated in human form to assist with the Ascension of Gaia and her return to being a playground of love for the angels.*

This statement is revolutionary. It means that everyone on the planet at this moment is transcendental in their immediate origin (incarnated angels, archangels, seraphim, etc.), not in some ancient origin, not merely in essence, but in actuality and potentiality.

Let's hear Archangel Michael confirm the fact that angelics hale from the Transcendental:

"The angelic realm, all of us, are not part of that twelve dimensions, twelve planes of human existence. We are a realm beyond that." (4)

The Transcendental is beyond that. Later in this series, we'll see what lies beyond the Transcendental.

Now, as always happens, I began turning up other statements on the subject. Here the Mother goes over the matter again:

"There is no one and no being upon this wondrous Gaia that is not part of your celestial family." (5)

*Your* celestial family. You're an angelic and so are they.

And again:

"The plan, even outside of Ascension, was for you to come to Earth as the bright-energy, starseed angels that you are, to laugh and play and know the sheer joy and love, in physical form, of having a human experience." (6)

Our problem is that we're all behind masks, under veils - less so with each passing day, perhaps - having agreed to surrender our memories of who we are and why we're here in order to be human on a human planet in transition.

Why does the Divine Mother mention this at this juncture in time? Michael explains:

"Think of it in this way. The Mother gives this [comment on everyone being angelic] as an indicator and as a reminder to the humans of who they really are." (7)

Alllllright. The Mother apparently wants us to awaken now to who we really are and is reminding us. (I imagine that the predicted Wave of Love will help.)

The implications of this statement keep exploding in my mind. Everyone is angelic. Everyone is transcendental, in their direct background (incarnated angels, archangels, seraphim, etc.). Everyone on Spaceship Earth. And the Mother wants us to remember.

There is only one way we can go with this information - into higher-dimensional, transformative love or into resistance. I don't plan to go into resistance.

\*\*\*

The Company of Heaven have said repeatedly that we don't know who is here. The Mother, for instance:

"You are mighty. You're far more powerful than you even know." (8)

I'm at this moment awakening to the fact that ... I certainly did not suspect.

By the way, the term the "Mighty Ones" is used to refer to archangels.

If we're all of the angelic realm and hale from the Transcendental, can we conceive of the power that rests in our hands should we come together as a self-aware, unified whole?

Michael says as much:

"What you are capable of bringing forth, of co-creating with us literally explodes. Yes, we know that we have used this term 'expansion' time and time and time again and expansion in this instance does mean explosion." (9)

Now the Mother saying we're creating a new species makes more sense to me. (10)  
Ivo's "homo universalis," the same. (11)

I stand in amazement when I consider the implications of this and other statements made in the messages that follow.

My intention here is to simply state the truth. whatever it is and wherever it leads. The only power that interests me is the power of the collective consciousness to bring about the desired result - in this case, that a world of angels demands to have a world at peace. That is the power and the promise of information like this and our awakening to its significance.

"Where is your proof?"

We start tomorrow.

### **Footnotes**

(1) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Sept. 16, 2020.

(2) "Video and Transcript ~ Archangel Gabrielle: Cooperation Comes Before Love," April 11, 2017, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/04/11/video-and-transcript-archangel-gabrielle-cooperation-comes-before-love/>.

- (3) "The Mother's Clarion Call to All of Humanity!" April 20, 2020, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/04/20/the-mothers-clarion-call-to-all-of-humanity/>.
- (4) Archangel Michael, *An Hour with an Angel*, March 26, 2012, at <http://the2012scenario.com/2012/03/archangels-michael-and-gabriel-on-the-angelic-realm-hour-with-an-angel-transcript-march-26-2012/> .
- (5) "Universal Mother: Your Family is the Legions of Light, June 18, 2013, Part 1/2," at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/06/universal-mother-your-family-is-the-legions-of-light-june-18-2013-part-12/#more-182555>.
- (6) Divine Mother in Linda Dillon, *The New You. Emerging into the Brilliance of Humanity's Heart Consciousness*. Port St. Lucie: Council of Love, 2013.
- (7) Archangel Michael in a personal reading, *ibid*.
- (8) "Linda Dillon: Universal Mother Asks, "Are You in Your Head?" February 11, 2021," at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/02/11/linda-dillon-universal-mother-asks-are-you-in-your-head/>.
- (9) "Archangel Michael: Explosion in the Meaning of Humanness," December 12, 2017, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=291319>.
- (10) Divine Mother: Do you think, feel, know it is inappropriate of me to birth a new species of humans? ... Because that is exactly what I am doing. And it's exactly what I'm doing by opening the Thirteenth Octave. (Divine Mother in Linda Dillon, Thirteenth Octave Intensive Class, Oct. 24, 2020.)
- (11) Ivo: Yes. This is an extinction event. On planet Earth, only certain types of DNA will evolve or ascend. Other types of DNA will not. Homo Sapiens is slated for extinction. Homo Universalis will prevail. ("Ivo of Vega: The Nature of Negativity," through Sharon Stewart, February 22, 2021. at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=317874>.)



## An Explosion in the Meaning of Humanness - Part 2/7

April 16, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/04/16/an-explosion-in-the-meaning-of-humanness-part-2-7/>



Yesterday we heard Michael tell us that angelics are from a realm above the twelve dimensions, which would be what I usually call the Transcendental.

In April 2020, we heard the Divine Mother declare that all upon Earth are angelics:

“Let me be clear. There is not one being – human, starseed, hybrid or earthkeeper – that is not one of my Angelic Beings.” (1)

I asked Archangel Michael about the matter in Sept. 2020 and he agreed with the Mother:

Archangel Michael: At this interception moment of ascension and shift, all present upon the planet, from what has been judged as the most egregious to the most saintly, are angelics. ...

Right now, the full presence, let us put it that way, the full presence of your angelic form, both recent and original, is anchored fully present within and around your human form.

Steve: What does that mean, “is anchored,” Lord?

AAM: It means that the awareness, when you choose to acknowledge it, and the, shall we call it, the angelic abilities, are present in the human race, in the individual human form at this time so that the leap into Nova Being is in fact not as great as it might have been in other ages. (2)

If we realized the strength we're capable of drawing on as angelics and come together to oblige all nations to live in peace, I think we'd be an unstoppable force.

As Michael says here, we are "a gathering the magnitude of which you are just glimpsing."

If this is not an invitation to awaken as a world to who is here, I cannot think of what would be.

---

Archangel Michael: You're Now Ready to Know Who is Here," April 10, 2013, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/04/archangel-michael-youre-now-ready-to-know-who-is-here/>.

---

Steve: I'm getting the sense, because of your comments through Ronna Herman, that we don't have any idea who is here right now, specifically who the great masters are.

You have said, “Beloved masters, the Ascension process is not new to you. You've accomplished it many times before. You are all masters of the highest order, or you would not have been chosen as starseed wayshowers for this unprecedented evolutionary process the Earth and humanity are presently experiencing.” ...

Archangel Michael: To use your phraseology, there are no day laborers on Earth at this time. None. Now, do you realize what I am saying to you? That the mother who sits by the brazier burner in India or walks the Kalahari in Africa or dances in

the street in Rio all have chosen to congregate on this magnificent planet, Gaia, at this time? ...

And your purpose, regardless whether you are the head of the World Bank or a political figure or a janitor or homeless one or a housewife, your role in this wonderful mosaic is the knowing of your core ability to be in your mastery that you brought with you, your wholeness, your true Ascended self. ...

So, yes. You have gathered from far and wide, seraphs, archangels, those from the Outer Forces, the Inner Forces. It is a gathering the magnitude of which you are just glimpsing.

---

Personal Reading with Steve Beckow and Archangel Michael, Feb. 12, 2014.

---

Steve: I thought all angels were way above the human dimensions, but evidently not.

*[I am mistakenly assuming that where an angel manifests is their level of soul evolution. It is not, Michael says, below.]*

Archangel Michael: In and out, dear heart. We are giving you the reference point in terms of human experience and where they are anchored.

Steve: So it doesn't mean that that's their dimensionality?

AAM: It doesn't mean that that's where they're completely restricted to, in and out of form.

Steve: Right. So in the case of X, if you describe her as 10th dimensional, you're just describing where she likes to anchor, right?

AAM: That is correct.

Steve: So, are angels from dimensions altogether different from human?

AAM: Angels are altogether different from humans.

Steve: Okay.

AAM: Now, more and more what you are seeing is the angelic self shining through and [you are] finding that place of balance within and in conjunction with the human self.

---

“Archangel Michael: You are God Having an Experience of You,” June 27, 2014, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/06/27/archangel-michael-you-are-god-having-an-experience-of-you/>.

---

Archangel Michael: Let me also step forward and remind each of you of your angelic heritage, of that seed of the angelic that rests within, around, each of you.

For you have many faces.

You have many aspects. You have had many realms and experiences of existence. And for most of you — no, not all, but for most of you — you have had existence as angelic of one kind or another. And you carry within thee this essence to this day.

Now, why do I bring this forward as we begin yet again this conversation on the principalities, thrones, dominions and so on? Because it is important that you also realize that we do not merely speak about the bureaucracy of heaven, or the Company of Heaven.

We speak about you, about who you are, and about this energy, this essence, this spark of light that took this form of angelic being once upon a time. And I would urge each of you to acknowledge, to embrace, and to dig and to bring forth your angelic self.

---

"More and more we are seeing the angelic self shining through" in the entire planet. Now it all makes sense.

"Dig and bring forth your angelic self." Well, now he's talking about everyone, not simply a small band of lightworkers.

Dream big, he has said. But what is big now? The entire game just got immensely bigger.

(Continued tomorrow in Part 3.)

### **Footnotes**

(1) "The Mother's Clarion Call to All of Humanity!" April 20, 2020, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/04/20/the-mothers-clarion-call-to-all-of-humanity/>.

(2) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Sept. 16, 2020.

## **An Explosion in the Meaning of Humanness - Part 3/7**

April 17, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/04/17/an-explosion-in-the-meaning-of-humanness-part-3-7/>



In the following messages, Michael explains in great detail how angels can be from the dimensional realm but not of it.

If we're all angelics, then he's speaking about us.

If I were to ask the questions again today, I'd ask about "Source," the Absolute, the space beyond the Transcendental, what I think he may have meant by the "space between the spaces."

Coincidentally he's the second source to identify our universe as a bubble and the Transcendental as being outside it. The other source did not want the discussion released at the time (2014), considering it to be premature.

---

"Archangel Michael on Obama, Valentines Day, and the Clean-up in the Human Realm," Feb. 15, 2014, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/02/15/archangel-michael-on-obama-valentines-day-and-the-clean-up-in-the-human-realm/>.

---

Steve: Oftentimes, we'll talk about - or somebody will ask - where they're from, and I'll relay that to you, and you'll say they're an angel and they're from the 9th dimension. But in this reading you said that angels don't experience the dimensions quite as we do, so it's not proper to say they're from the 9th dimension. Is that correct?

Archangel Michael: We tend to say, and we have certainly often said, 'They are from...' Perhaps it would be more accurate to say that they anchor, they visit, they are of.

Now, the same is true, because this is part of my favorite topic because it pertains to how do you — and we — interpret the information that we share with you? And as you are learning to speak in a different way, and vibration, with your star brothers and sisters, it is increasingly important that we be clear and you be clear.

And, additionally, because of this and because of the expansion that you are experiencing, your being, not merely your mind or your heart consciousness, or your emotional body, but the totality of your being is more prepared to receive and integrate the information that I speak of now.

So when you are asking about a being that is in form... so let us, for the purposes of discussion, call this person a human being whether they are a hybrid or not. When they are in human form, that does not eradicate, can we say, their angelic self.

And very often — in fact, most often — when you think of the universal self, which is a term we use rather than simply higher self, which feels like a connection

to a part of you, but think of it as higher, your angelic self is a very large part of who you are in a universal sense.

When you come into human form, you do so to experience the realm of the human experience — 12 dimensions, 12 planes within those dimensions, 12 rays, and so on. Now, what you are saying, and what we are saying, is where has this person primarily positioned themselves, not only in this lifetime, but in many lifetimes? When they assume form, what is the spot that they are most joyous in and like to call home?

And for some it is the 7th, which is the Christ consciousness and love. For some, it is beauty [the 9th Dimension of Surrender, Truth, and Joy]. For some it is mastery [the 11th Dimension of Mastery].

So then we will say, “That person is from, or of...” the 9th, the 10th, the 7th, the 5th, and so on, and they carry the qualities of that dimension, of that reality. That is what they bring, particularly during the time when the old 3rd has been breaking down.

The qualities, what you have thought of as the divine qualities, have been very necessary. So, purity, creativity, ability to manage change, and so on, have been critical to breaking that illusion and the stationary, static nature of being encompassed in the 3rd dimension.

Now, when you leave human form, when you say to me, or to the Mother or your guides, or your beloved, “I am leaving now. I am shedding this physical form. I will see you later,” there is a universe of expansion and choice. Now, does that mean that that person, that being, now this sheer energy of angel-self, leaves completely the 9th, 10th, 11th, 12th dimension? Not necessarily.

Are they restricted to that reality? No.

---

“Archangel Michael on the Angelic Kingdom,” June 13, 2014, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/06/13/archangel-michael-on-the-angelic-kingdom/>.

---



Steve: All angels are beyond the dimensions, is that correct?

Archangel Michael: Yes, now do we inhabit and exhibit and experience dimensionally in order to be with you and with many throughout the universe? Yes, we do.

Steve: So, often we've been told "You're from the 7th dimension," "You're from the 9th" or "from the 11th." We're talking about angels and that is where they prefer to hang out at the moment.

AAM: That is where they are alighting.

Steve: Right. So, where are they from? (Laughter) I don't even know how to talk about it.

AAM: Okay, think of it in this way. Think of your planet or even think of your galaxy. Then outside of your galaxy you have what you believe to be deep space.

Now we also know that deep space contains many other galaxies so keep going and keep going and keep going. Now, when you have gone through all of that think of it as being contained in a bubble, go outside the bubble, that's where we are.

Steve: Aah. So, transcendental space.

AAM: Yes. But, also at times the space - now we are going to really confuse you - the space in-between the spaces.

We occupy often the space between the spaces. We come from Source.

Steve: Right. Wow!

AAM: Yes, it is bigger than you think.

Steve: Yes. Wow. So you are transcendental?

[I fail to realize what he has just said, that they come from Source. Poor Michael. He must have been so disappointed, if an archangel gets disappointed.]

AAM: Yes.

Steve: All angels?

AAM: Yes.

---

*But more than Transcendental; they come from the Absolute, Source, a realm beyond the beyond.*

Wow.

*And the explosive "get" is that he's talking about us, the angel kingdom.*

---

Personal Reading with Archangel Michael and Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, July 11, 2014.

---

Steve: Am I correct in saying that only the Father is transcendental. All else is within the material domain. The reason I ask this is how can an angel be transcendental if only the Father is transcendental?

Archangel Michael: Because the angelics can participate in that energy. It is not their entire definition of their core being but they will carry, just as you will carry, an element of the transcendental.

[They also carry an element of the Absolute, of Source, beyond the Transcendental.]

Steve: Do you remember when Ramakrishna had a vision and he saw the seven sages within the transcendental. (1) Is that the same way that angels are in the transcendental?

AAM: That is it exactly.

Steve: OK, I'll study that passage from Ramakrishna again.

(The next article gives the passages in question from Sri Ramakrishna, which were the earliest mentions I read that raised the possibility that beings continued to live (1) with individuality intact (2) in the Transcendental.

### **Footnotes**

(1) Swami Nikhilananda, trans. *Vivekananda: The Yogas and Other Works*. New York: Ramakrishna-Vivekananda Center, 1953, 14.

## An Explosion in the Meaning of Humanness - Part 4/7

April 18, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/04/18/an-explosion-in-the-meaning-of-humanness-part-4-7/>



In this article I'd like to look at the passages from Sri Ramakrishna in which he refers to life lived in the Transcendental.

These passages were the earliest mentions I read that raised the possibility that beings continued to live (1) with individuality intact (2) in the Transcendental.

To begin with, Sri Ramakrishna locates Narendrath Gupta, later Swami Vivekananda, in the Transcendental. He's one of the Seven Sages. Ramakrishna invites him to join him on Earth:

"Absorbed one day, in samadhi, Ramakrishna had found that his mind was soaring high, going beyond the physical universe of the sun, moon, and stars, and passing into the subtle region of ideas.

"As it continued to ascend, the forms of gods and goddesses were left behind, and it crossed the luminous barrier separating the phenomenal universe from the Absolute, entering finally the transcendental realm.

"There Ramakrishna saw seven venerable sages absorbed in meditation. These, he thought, must have surpassed even the gods and goddesses in wisdom and holiness, and as he was admiring their unique spirituality *he saw a portion of the undifferentiated Absolute become congealed, as it were, and take the form of a Divine Child.*

"Clambering upon the lap of one of the sages and gently clasping his neck with his soft arms, the Child whispered something in his ear, and at this magic touch the sage awoke from meditation. He fixed his half-open eyes upon the wondrous Child, who said in great joy: 'I am going down to Earth. Won't you come with me?'

"With a benign look the sage expressed assent and returned into deep spiritual ecstasy. Ramakrishna was amazed to observe that a tiny portion of the sage, however, descended to earth, taking the form of light, which struck the house in Calcutta where Narendra's family lived, and when he saw Narendra for the first time, he at once recognized him as the incarnation of that sage. He also admitted that the Divine Child who brought about the descent of the rishi [or sage] was none other than himself." (1) [My emphasis.]

"*He saw a portion of the undifferentiated Absolute become congealed, as it were, and take the form of a Divine Child.*" We are in the Transcendental and yet there is more, which Ramakrishna calls "the Absolute."

Remember Michael saying:

Archangel Michael: Now, when you have gone through all of that think of it as being contained in a bubble, go outside the bubble, that's where we are.

Steve: Aah. So, transcendental space.

AAM: Yes. But, also at times the space – now we are going to really confuse you – the space in-between the spaces.

We occupy often the space between the spaces. We come from Source. (2)

So a distinction is being made between the Transcendental and then a space beyond, a space between the spaces, the Source, the Absolute.

From this Absolute space the God-child congealed and approached the Sage, himself on a Transcendental level. I'm willing to bet we're hearing the way in which God would descend as an avatar, encased in one body after another as s/he descends dimensionally.

Until my conversations with Archangel Michael, this passage from Ramakrishna and the next were the only references I was aware of that pointed to people living in the Transcendental.

This next one from Sri Ramakrishna was important because it mentioned a number of his disciples, almost a community, all living on the Transcendental or near it. He continues:

"I have had many amazing visions. I had a vision of the Indivisible Satchidananda [God, the Absolute]. Inside It I saw two groups with a fence between them. On one side were Kedar, Chuni, and other devotees who believe in the Personal God. On the other side was a luminous space like a heap of red brick-dust. Inside it was seated Narendra immersed in samādhi. Seeing him absorbed in meditation, I called aloud, 'Oh, Narendra!' He opened his eyes a little. ... Kedār, a believer in the Personal God, peeped in and ran away with a shudder." (3)

So, existing within the Absolute, Sri Ramakrishna sees Duality and the Transcendental.

Just as we angels have, Narendranath and the other Ishvarakotis or ever-perfect have come down from the Transcendental.

"Narendra, Bhavanath, Rakhal, and devotees like them belong to the group of the nityasiddhas [eternally-perfect]; they are eternally free. Religious practice on their part is superfluous." (4)

So there is individuated life beyond the dimensions, as supported by evidence from an avatar (Sri Ramakrishna) and an archangel (Michael).

Michael's admission yesterday extends that picture even further:

"We [angelics] occupy often the space between the spaces. We come from Source." (5)

If that means angelics come from the Absolute, then we have evidence that individuation persists even there. With that, the last remaining pillar of contemporary enlightenment theory - that we lose individuality when united with the One - falls.

And of course what it says about who is here and who we are explodes.

(Continued in Part 5.)

### **Footnotes**

(1) Swami Nikhilananda, trans. *Vivekananda: The Yogas and Other Works*. New York: Ramakrishna-Vivekananda Center, 1953, 14.

(2) "Archangel Michael on the Angelic Kingdom," June 13, 2014, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/06/13/archangel-michael-on-the-angelic-kingdom/>.

(3) Paramahansa Ramakrishna in Nikhilananda, Swami, trans. *The Gospel of Sri Ramakrishna*. New York: Ramakrishna-Vivekananda Center, 1978; c1942, 810. (Hereafter GSR.)

(4) GSR, 279.

(5) "Archangel Michael on the Angelic Kingdom," *ibid.*

## An Explosion in the Meaning of Humanness - Part 5/7

April 19, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/04/19/an-explosion-in-the-meaning-of-humanness-part-5-7/>



When you read what Archangel Michael has to say here, remember what the Divine Mother has said about creating a new species of humans and what Ivo of Vega has said about "homo universalis." (1)

If we keep this general picture in mind, it becomes clear that what is happening now is indeed an evolutionary leap for humanity. We are creating a new species or rather returning this species to its original intention with a higher-dimensional form to express through.

Michael paints a picture of the energy already contained within us. He tells us that, after the Twelfth Dimension, we can return Home.

He lets us know that the return to the One is not linear. It's more fluid than that. And we can leapfrog.



And the final shocker: It's also not permanent. After returning Home, we emerge again as a brilliant spark of Light.

All of this explodes most theories we have of human and spiritual evolution.

---

"Archangel Michael: Explosion in the Meaning of Humanness," December 12, 2017, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=291319>.

---

Archangel Michael: What this new grid – what this ‘upgrade’ - does is that it is anchoring the human Collective as well in the energy, the values, the qualities, the existence – the new realm of existence – of Seventh-Dimensional reality and that is the reality of Heart Consciousness. It is the reality of Love. It is the reality of Jesus Sananda – and many of the Ascended Ones.

In practical terms what does this mean? It means that what you are capable of bringing forth, of co-creating with us literally explodes. Yes, we know that we have used this term ‘expansion’ time and time and time again and expansion in this instance does mean explosion.

And I use this word not in the way it is used in the human vocabulary of war, but in the implosion/explosion of energy that catapults you forward into the Truth of who you are, into the human expression – and experience – of who you really are and in Sacred Union with all of us. Expansion has come to be thought of as more organic, a slower process, and that is why I use the term explosion/implosion.

It is to connote that the energies that are available to you to bring forth Creation of what you desire in every single realm [are] not available, [they are] not coming, it is not soon – [they are] already anchored within you and within the human Collective, so I bring great news this day! (3)

---

Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon,  
Jan. 20, 2016.

---

Steve: What happens after the 12th dimension? Where do humans go? Do they collapse into sheer energy or...

Archangel Michael: Yes, they come into sheer energy and return. When we say return home, now some of them upon the way say, "Wait a minute, I would rather be over here." And of course, that is absolutely acceptable.

Steve: So there is no going into angels, going into archangels, going into this realm... There's none of that. They go from the 12th dimension home?

AAM: Yes.

Steve: That just turns our contemporary thinking on its head! (2)

AAM: Oh, you haven't heard anything yet! We will talk about the evolutionary ladders (as you tend to think of it) and the various choices that are available in terms of that evolutionary ladder.

Steve: Oh please! We've got it all wrong down here! Help! Help! Message in a bottle!

AAM: I will send it parcel post and express mail!

---

Archangel Michael in *An Hour with an Angel*, March 26, 2012, at <http://the2012scenario.com/2012/03/archangels-michael-and-gabriel-on-the-angelic-realm-hour-with-an-angel-transcript-march-26-2012/>

---

Archangel Michael: What you are thinking of is that the progression back to the heart of One is completely linear.

Steve Beckow: Yes, I guess I am.

AAM: And that is not completely accurate. And it is also not accurate to think - and this is where the confusion comes, because you are applying the linear understanding of the human race. Let me really shock you tonight and say to you that you can be in form, in your human form - as you think of your enlightenment journey - and still be connected, consciously, in that place of full connection to the heart of One.

SB: Oh, that is a shocker!

AAM: And when you go home, ... you can reunite in the heart of One. Do not think that you go off on another tangent or another journey simply because you feel like it or because you are earning your way back to that linear path. You go back out into the universe as a brilliant spark of pure light!

So you come, you return, you gain not only understanding, wisdom, knowledge - what you can think of as spiritual regeneration - and then, in concert with many, including your guides and guardian angels and, many times, whoever you are going to be working with - for example, myself or Archangel Raphael - you emerge again.

But let us suggest to you that on this journey of what you are thinking of as linear, you have emerged bigger, brighter, clearer, more connected. And that is why you spend your life, very often, in the knowing of certain things, of certain truths. That is why you teach, communicate, heal others, because you have this knowing already within your sphere.

So it is not that you are still trying to go along your path to earn the right to go home. It is much more fluid. And one of the things that you have been thinking of - and it has been true of all pathways taught - is that it is linear. If you are good, if you follow the righteous path, if you do good deeds and keep love in your heart, then you will deserve and become one with One again.

SB: Yes, that's true.

AAM: And there is a time - well, what you would think of as time - where you do go back and simply unite.

### **Footnotes**

(1) Divine Mother: Do you think, feel, know it is inappropriate of me to birth a new species of humans? ... Because that is exactly what I am doing. ("The Divine Mother: We are Creating a New Species of Humans, July 10, 2014" in *It's All a Journey of Love: The Divine Mother in Her Own Words* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/Its-All-a-Journey-of-Love-10.pdf>.)

Divine Mother: You're the wayshowers ... of a new level of species. (The Divine Mother in "The New You" Course, Nov. 28, 2020, channeled by Linda Dillon.)

Ivo: Yes. This is an extinction event. On planet Earth, only certain types of DNA will evolve or ascend. Other types of DNA will not. Homo Sapiens is slated for extinction. Homo Universalis will prevail. ("Ivo of Vega: The Nature of Negativity," through Sharon Stewart, February 22, 2021, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=317874>.)

(2) Contemporary thinking is well-reflected, I think, in Rumi's poem:

"I died as mineral and became a plant.  
I died as plant and rose to animal.  
I died as animal and I was man. ...  
Yet once more I shall die as man, to soar  
With angels blest; but even from angelhood  
I must pass on: all except God doth perish.  
When I have sacrificed my angel soul,

I shall become what no mind e'er conceived.

Oh, let me not exist! For Non-existence

Proclaims in organ tones, 'To Him we shall return.'" (Rumi in Anne Fremantle and Christopher. *In Love with Love. 100 of the Greatest Mystical Poems*. New York, etc.: Paulist Press, 1978, 58.)

Evidently humans do not become angels.

(3) "[They are] already anchored within you and within the human Collective, so I bring great news this day!" Yes, if we are all angelics, the energy is already anchored within all of us. "Angellos" means messenger. Michael has brought us great news.

## **An Explosion in the Meaning of Humanness - Part 6/7**

April 20, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/04/20/an-explosion-in-the-meaning-of-humanness-part-6-7/>



Here - in 2020 - Michael announces to us that all presently on the planet are angelics. Not in our distant but in our immediate origins.

He tells us that our angelic capabilities have been made available to us at this time "so that the leap into Nova Being is in fact not as great as it might have been in other ages."

He wants us to make full use of our "angelic abilities" but without becoming mesmerized by them.

Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon,  
Sept. 16, 2020.

---

Steve: Now you have said there are 144 archangels. And yet on another occasion you mentioned that there were billions of those sparks of lights being birthed to this day (1) and I asked were you talking about the Seraphim or all the angels and you said you were talking about all the angels if you take it as a very large group. So am I correct in thinking that the archangels are not a very large group but angels themselves are a very large group?

Archangel Michael: Yes and No. So now I'm going to tease you because you have this expression upon the planet (I've already had this conversation with the channel and she has been shaking her head as well so it is an answer for both of you), you have this expression upon the planet of, "how many angels are dancing on the head of a pin?" And yes, there is an infinite number. So think of that.

Now, when I have said (and I have said it calmly but incompletely) there are 144 of us in what you would think of as the archangelic realm, for example, each of us would have, not just a thousand but 100,000 expressions of how we can be known and manifest throughout the Omniverse.

So what you are doing, dear heart, is trying to count us the way that you would count heads on a bus. It does not work that way! So our numbers are small and our number is massive.

Steve: It's going to be hard for me to try and understand that, I know.

AAM: You've had occasions when I have manifested to you as a man in the street.  
(2) Would you say that was not me?

Steve: No, of course not!

AAM: But that was but only one of my faces.

Steve: The Mother said that there is not one being, human, starseed, hybrid or earth keeper that is not one of my angelic beings. Did she mean that we were all born as angels in the first instance?

AAM: Yes, that is correct.

*[Steve: It is correct, but Michael then takes the statement further. Left as it was it could mean that they were **originally** angelics. I want to know if they came **this lifetime** from the angelic realms or from the twelve dimensions but still as angelics.]*

And at this interception moment of ascension and shift, all present upon the planet, from what has been judged as the most egregious to the most saintly, are angelics.

*[Steve: **So not just originally angelics, but angelics, now.**]*

Steve: Angelics... So not angels but all the angelic kingdom. So there are many more angels than archangels, obviously.

AAM: Yes, there are.

Steve: And billions of angels?

AAM: Yes, you can think of billions of angels.

Steve: Gosh, when are we going to hear about this? We need to know more about this!

AAM: We could talk, and we certainly have talked a great deal about the angelic realms as you well know (as you well both of you know). But think of it in this way. The Mother gives this as an indicator and as a reminder to the humans of who they really are.

But one of the reasons we have not spent, especially recently, a great deal of time talking about the angelic kingdoms (which we could have this course for the next several centuries on) but one of the reasons we have not focused there is because there is a ... what I will term a denial factor, a very huge and unproductive denial factor in the human race of the beauty, of the importance, of the magnitude of being in human form.



There is this tendency to think, “Oh, I am an angelic” “I am above the humans” “I am grander than...” And “I can ignore my human self and I can ignore my human vessel because I am an angel.”

It is a very strange (from our perspective) mental process but it is a very prevalent one. And so the emphasis during this time of rebirth has been rebirth as human rather than focusing on the angel within, around, above, below... You understand what I say?

Steve: I do. Now when the Mother says you are all angels... She’s not talking about you were born in the beginning as angels. She is talking about no, no, no, right now, you come from the angelic kingdom and agreed to be born... Am I correct in that?

*[Steve: At last the light went on.]*

AAM: Yes, but understand. Your initial birth, well, particularly for those in the angel kingdom, has been as an angel. Very few simply emerge as a spark of light and stay that way. So the angels in form... you can think of it as a cycle.

So when you’re out of form you very often will take the angelic form. So right now, the full presence, let us put it that way, the full presence of your angelic form both recent and original is anchored fully present within and around your human form.

Steve: What does that mean, “is anchored,” Lord?

AAM: It means that the awareness, when you choose to acknowledge it, and the, shall we call it, the angelic abilities, are present in the human race, in the individual human form at this time so that the leap into Nova Being is in fact not as great as it might have been in other ages.

Steve: OK. Is there anything we should be doing to take advantage of this situation in the service of the Mother’s Plan?

AAM: Yes. To become familiarized and, listen to what I say, yes, there is a great deal that could be done in terms of assisting the conclusion/next chapter/opening of the Mother’s Plan by familiarizing oneself with their angelic self, with merging and

acknowledging that there is no separation between your angelic self and your human self.

Now, what I say - and I need to emphasize this - I've used the word "familiarize," not "be mesmerized by." And that has been the shortcoming; that has been the weak link, that the humans become (and this is particularly true of the light worker/love holder community) enchanted (which is fine) and then mesmerized (which is not fine) with their angelic self and they forget that they have chosen to be in human form and to have the human experience. So very often that mesmerizing makes them move away from rather than merging into their human form. Is that clear?

Steve: Yes that's clear.

### **Footnotes**

(1) Archangel Michael: This is something that we have never really talked about before, in the Mother's infinite creation there are still billions of those sparks of light being birthed to this day.

Steve Beckow: And these were the seraphims or all of the angels?

AAM: No, all the angelics, if you take it as a very large group. ("Archangel Michael on the Angelic Kingdom (Repost)," Aug. 11, 2017, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/08/11/archangel-michael-on-the-angelic-kingdom-repost/>.)

(2) He appeared once to me outside my apartment. I suspected it was him as I passed him and, when I turned around, he'd disappeared. Circling around the block did not reveal his whereabouts. I since confirmed the sighting with him.

I also saw him in a lucid dream, aboard ship. On both occasions, he most resembled Keanu Reeves with a ponytail.

Kathleen also saw him, once in Portland, Oregon, as a homeless man on the street and once in Vancouver as a man who danced around her as she crossed the street. She also confirmed the sightings with Michael.

## **An Explosion in the Meaning of Humanness - Part 7/7**

April 21, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/04/21/an-explosion-in-the-meaning-of-humanness-part-7-7/>



In summary, these are revolutionary statements that we've just heard: We're all angelics. We're all Transcendental. We access the Absolute and re-emerge. Our angelic capabilities have been made available to us to make ascension easier. Etc.

How many times have the Company of Heaven said that we don't know who is here? If you just consider that one fact - that everyone here hales from the Transcendental - it brings alive their many statements on the matter.

But that's just one insight that emerged from this hunt for a single quote. Passage after passage rolled out making one paradigm-shattering statement after another. We can go "Home" after leaving the Twelfth Dimension. It isn't linear. If we do go Home, we also re-emerge.

Those three statements alone revolutionize our view of the spiritual journey. My writings just passed their "Best Before" date. How fleeting is fame.

In discussing how there were few incarnated archangels and seraphim, the Mother added a comment at the end that also shook me:

"Now, your question to me is, are there millions of emanations? And my answer, sweet one, is no, there are not. They are very specifically placed in what you would think of as universal or global roles, and they are positioned to do the work that the specific archangel or master has chosen to do, decided to do, committed to do — for me — throughout eternity, or until such time as they return. In which case they will begin again, regardless." (1)

At the time, reading this comment was the first mention I'd heard that we re-emerge after "going Home." No terrestrial sage had ever said that, in my recollection.

Does anyone else from the Company of Heaven say it? Yes, Michael does here:

"And when you go home, and you can reunite in the heart of One, do not think that you go off on another tangent or another journey simply because you feel like it or because you are earning your way back to that linear path. You go back out into the universe as a brilliant spark of pure light!

"So you come, you return, you gain not only understanding, wisdom, knowledge - what you can think of as spiritual regeneration - and then, in concert with many, including your guides and guardian angels and, many times, whoever you are going to be working with - for example, myself or Archangel Raphael - you emerge again." (2)

Unprecedented!

And Mike Quinsey does as well:

"In the scheme of things you periodically return to the Godhead, only to be sent out again for further experience." (3)

Up till now, the spiritual journey has always been represented as one of no return, nirvana, nada. The Company of Heaven has corrected this line of thinking.

Meanwhile I'm watching my theoretical glass house be shattered, pane by pane.

And how exciting it is.

There you have it. All of us are angelics on the planet at the present time. And that means that all of us hale from the Transcendental and access the Absolute. And that in turn has terrific implications for what we're capable of.

I hope we put this information to good use in calling on our innate capabilities to bring the accountability phase of Ascension rapidly to its conclusion.

It's time to build Nova Earth, a world that works for everyone.

Everyone of peaceful and loving intent is welcome to join in.

### **Footnotes**

(1) "The Divine Mother: Each and Every One of You Carries Divine Might," June 17, 2013, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/into-the-golden-age-of-gaia/the-golden-age-of-gaia/the-divine-mother-each-and-every-one-of-you-carries-divine-might/>

(2) Archangel Michael, An Hour with an Angel, March 26, 2012, at <http://the2012scenario.com/2012/03/archangels-michael-and-gabriel-on-the-angelic-realm-hour-with-an-angel-transcript-march-26-2012/>

Michael identifies that the orders of archangels and seraphim are smaller groups than the angels:

Archangel Michael: This is something that we have never really talked about before. In the Mother's infinite creation there are still billions of those sparks of light being birthed to this day.

Steve Beckow: And these were the seraphims or all of the angels?

AAM: No, all the angelics, if you take it as a very large group. ("Archangel Michael on the Angelic Kingdom [Repost]," Aug. 11, 2017, at <http://>

[goldenageofgaia.com/2017/08/11/archangel-michael-on-the-angelic-kingdom-repost/.](https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/08/11/archangel-michael-on-the-angelic-kingdom-repost/))

(3) Mike Quinsey's Higher Self, Feb. 14, 2020.

## Who are We?

August 21, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/08/21/who-are-we/>



Sometimes you can read something again and again and not get it. Sure. Sure.  
We're all angels. Uh-huh.

But guess what? According to the Company of Heaven, everyone born on Earth at this time is in fact an angelic - an angel, archangel, seraph, etc.

I didn't get it until early this year (2022). The assertion has been made since more than a decade ago, for me to see. For instance:

Jesus, 2011: Feel your desire to embody the highest of you, the angel of light you truly are, independent from time and space. You are here temporarily, in this body, so that you can bring the light that you are to this place. (1)

Archangel Michael, 2014: You are a Spiritual Being ...a Human Angel : Remember to always align with this truth. Try to see the bigger picture at all times! (2)

This was the quote, I believe, that started me thinking and, earlier this year, had me get it:

Archangel Gabrielle: You are angels in form dancing upon a planet which is an archangel. (3)

After mulling that over, I began researching more. Did they mean something more than I fully appreciated?

Here's the Divine Mother stating matters flat out:

Divine Mother: Let me be clear. There is not one being – human, starseed, hybrid or earthkeeper – that is not one of my Angelic Beings. And it matters not whether you belong to the Legion of Michael or the Tribe of Uriel, the Praisers of Metatron or the Truth Speakers of Gabrielle. It does not matter your colour, your hue. You are my Angels, birthed from my being – birthed not only from my womb, but from my heart. (4)

Here she is again, making the point. Never at the time did I get it.

Divine Mother: You are my partners in this... not merely angels, although you most certainly are, but beautiful humans in form, on the planet, heralds of the new. (5)

And here she tells us she wants us to awaken to our full spiritual capacity:

Divine Mother as Our Lady of Guadalupe: That is what this pause is being used for. That is how I have shifted the energy and the purpose of this Covid-19 pandemic, so that all of you would stop and remember that you are Angels-in-form, experiencing and expressing love. (6)

Michael informs us that our full angelic presence is here and available this lifetime:

Archangel Michael: Right now, ... the full presence of your angelic form both recent and original is anchored fully present within and around your human form.

Steve: What does that mean, "is anchored," Lord?

AAM: It means that the awareness, when you choose to acknowledge it, and the, shall we call it, the angelic abilities, are present in the human race, in the individual human form at this time so that the leap into Nova Being is in fact not as great as it might have been in other ages. (7)

Now I began seeing the point being made all over the place. I have three pages worth of quotes repeating the assertion. I'll only post a few here. Gaia stated:

Gaia: I am now telling you what your mission is on Earth – it is to be an angel on Earth. (8)

Jesus told us, cryptically perhaps; keep in mind that angel or *angelos* is Greek for messenger:

You are a messenger. Yet, at the same time, you are also a human being who wants to experience a connection with others, in a human way. So, the question is: How are you to bring in the new and be a leader of the new age, yet stand up for yourself and protect yourself sufficiently in a reality that does not suit you at the soul level? (9)

That is a very apt description of our plight. I know the feeling is building in me that I'm tired of life as it's lived on this Third/Fourth Dimension. There must be more!

Archangel Michael implies our identity here:



Archangel Michael: You have gathered from far and wide, seraphs, archangels, those from the Outer Forces, the Inner Forces. It is a gathering the magnitude of which you are just glimpsing. (10)

He named his discussion, "You're Now Ready to Know Who is Here," April 10, 2013. So we were not ready before to know or handle the truth.

Our Ascension is, if you'll forgive the pun, ground-breaking. It's the first planetary Ascension retaining the physical body and into a new space prepared for us and the rest of the universe. There couldn't be any event more spectacular.

And the same angels that were here at the creation of Earth are evidently now here again to initiate this second cycle. Archangel Michael calls us the "creator race." His words are so inspiring, let me quote that passage at length:

Archangel Michael: It matters not what you call yourselves, whether it is wayshowers or pillars or gatekeepers or lightholders or loveholders. You are the creator race and you step into the fullness of that role.

It is not something new. If anything, it is something ancient. It is that closing of the circle and the beginning of the new. So I invite you, I hold out my arms to you as do all the mighty ones, all the ascended masters. The Divine Mother, the Company of Heaven, we hold out our arms to you and say, please, join with us now in partnership.

Yes, you are learning, you are remembering, you are inventing what this new realm of partnership truly entails. There is room for maneuvering. There is room for you to think and re-think, feel and re-feel, fill and re-fill, design and re-design who you are, but also who you are in terms of your plan, in terms of the Divine Plan, and in terms of your role in bringing forth the fulfillment of Nova Earth and Nova Being.

So I welcome you to this new chapter, this new book, this new adventure. (11)

This means that everyone here at this moment not only has been through Ascension before but in fact hales from the Transcendental, beyond the 12 dimensions.

Michael says:

"The angelic realm, all of us, are not part of that twelve dimensions, twelve planes of human existence. We are a realm beyond that." (12)

The realm beyond that is the Transcendental.

Who we are may be the hardest of the coming revelations to accept and assimilate. We've all lost huge amounts of memory to serve in this lifetime here. We even have the capability to go astray, as the dark ones have this lifetime.

I once asked Michael about an Elohim who had gone astray.

Michael: So is she an Elohim incarnate? Yes, but she is very much in human form. ...

The ego of her human self of this journey into the human form has taken a left turn. She is in her ego. It is possible. (13)

It's astounding to consider that an angelic could go astray, but we have only to look back on our own lapses to confirm it. I know I can confirm it!

Both the conditions under which we incarnate, as contained in our soul contract, and the barrier placed upon us by the non-conducting physical body mean that not much of our original abilities come through. As of yet.

Given that the Divine Mother is inviting us to manifest more of ourselves, given that Michael tells us we're from beyond the dimensions altogether, when we awaken to the fact, (14) we'll be able to add our powers and abilities to those of the galactics and celestials building Nova Earth.

## Footnotes

(1) "Jeshua: The Highest You Can Give," January 2, 2011, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2011/01/02/jeshua-the-highest-you-can-give/>.

(2) "Archangel Michael via Celia Fenn: Earth Team Support, Timeline Energies and PTD Effects," April 25, 2014, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/04/25/archangel-michael-via-celia-fenn-earth-team-support-timeline-energies-and-ptd-effects/>.

(3) "Video and Transcript ~ Archangel Gabrielle: Cooperation Comes Before Love," April 11, 2017, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/04/11/video-and-transcript-archangel-gabrielle-cooperation-comes-before-love/>.

- (4) "The Mother's Clarion Call to All of Humanity!" April 20, 2020, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/04/20/the-mothers-clarion-call-to-all-of-humanity/>.
- (5) "Our Lady of Guadalupe – Please Extend your 12:12 Meditation," December 24, 2020, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/12/24/our-lady-of-guadalupe-please-extend-your-1212-meditation/>.
- (6) "The Mother's Clarion Call to All of Humanity!" *ibid*.
- (7) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Sept. 16, 2020. [Hereafter AAM.]
- (8) "Earth Speaks: Your Mission on Earth," through Pamela Kribbe, March 13, 2022, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/03/13/earth-speaks-your-mission-on-earth/>.
- (9) "Jeshua: Inner Change is the Key," January 25, 2021, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/01/25/jeshua-inner-change-is-the-key/>.
- (10) "Archangel Michael: You're Now Ready to Know Who is Here," April 10, 2013, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/04/archangel-michael-youre-now-ready-to-know-who-is-here/>.
- (11) "Archangel Michael: You're Building the New Reality of Gaia," Jan. 21, 2013, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/building-nova-earth-toward-a-world-that-works-for-everyone/nova-earth-society/archangel-michael-youre-building-the-new-reality-of-gaia/>.
- (12) Archangel Michael, An Hour with an Angel, March 26, 2012, at <http://the2012scenario.com/2012/03/archangels-michael-and-gabriel-on-the-angelic-realm-hour-with-an-angel-transcript-march-26-2012/>.
- (13) AAM, Nov. 30, 2011.
- (14) Any divine state is awakened in us only if and when we recognize or realize it. Until then, I imagine, our angelic powers remain only potential.



# Most of Us Are or Have Been Angels – Part 1/2

June 16, 2014

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/06/16/most-of-us-are-or-have-been-angels-part-12/>



*[Written before I realized that everyone here at present is an angelic.]*

I'd like to turn our attention now to the rich vein of knowledge we've been given in the last three years about the angelic kingdom. Why? Because apparently most of us reading these articles are angels.

Either we descended from the angelic kingdom long ago to participate in the experiment of form or else we've incarnated specifically to assist with this Ascension.

The angels through Tazjima tell us that “many of you are angelic beings, sweet, gentle and kind.” (1) The source who calls herself “Mary,” through Pamela Kribbe, tells us that “you have been angels yourself at one time and, deep down, you still are. From the core of your being runs a channel to the angelic realm.” (2)

Let's look at these two cases.

### **Those who Descended from the Angelic Kingdom Long Ago**

Archangel Michael explains that the greatest number of us descended from the angelic kingdom long ago.

“When you emanated as love or light from the heart of One into that light form, for the greatest percentage of you - there would be such a small fraction that it is really not worth speaking of in this discussion — the first form you assumed was angelic.

“Now, some of you emerged, can we say, as the first wave. Some of you emerged as seraphim. Some of you emerged as archangels. Some of you emerged as angels.” (3)

On another occasion he says:

“Each of you, my beloved brothers and sisters, have begun your journey, not only as a spark of light, not only as an emanation from the heart of One, but as an angel — some of you, a few of you, even as archangels, or one of the keepers of the dominions or the principalities or the virtues.” (4)

We've already travelled through all the angelic kingdoms, he explains.

“As you have left the heart of One, you have traveled through, think of it, all the angelic kingdoms or spheres. Now, most of you, of course, did not become or stop or remain as a seraphim or an archangel or a dominion. But many of you, most of you, have certainly spent time, if I can put it that way, in the angelic realm.” (5)

Following that, we formless beings agreed to participate in the experiment of form, he tells us:

“And then, yes, you have incarnated. You have been the adventurous ones, you have been the explorers, and you believed in yourself strongly enough to say to the Mother/Father/One, ‘I am going to go. I will assume form. I will know the joy of being in form and physicality, and then I will come home and resume my form.’

“Well, some of you have not resumed in eons. But that matters not. Whether you are starseed or hybrid or Earth-keeper, you still are angelic. And this is something

we want you to remember, to spend time during this process of Ascension incorporating, inviting in, all of your glorious aspects.” (6)

Why we did that, Archangel Michael reminds us, was out of love.

“You have, again, in service to the One, gone and assumed human forms, or other forms in other planetary systems, always because of love. This is the primary motivator. It isn’t about punishment. ... It isn’t about doing service as you think of, in terms of military terms. It is about love.” (7)

“Mary” tells us, “you have come to the adventure of life on Earth of your own free will.” (8) Why we came here was, she says, was “to learn, to have adventure, and to experience all manner of things. It is meant to be a joyful adventure.” (9)

These then are the angels that have been on Earth for a very long time - in fact, since Earth’s earliest days. They've been called the Creator Race. (10) Jesus explained to us how and why Gaia was created:

“Often we have talked to you, and particularly my beloved Mother has talked to you, about the creation of this wonderful planet of Gaia and how it was created as a planet of Love and a planet of peace, my friends. ...

“In the very creation and the essence of this mighty being called Gaia was the formation of a place, a physical experience of such diversity and incredible beauty that the angels would come and play here and know what it was to have a physical experience of Love.” (11)

Commander Ashira describes this original group that came to furnish the setting that Gaia was.

“There was an original group called the Creator Race on Earth – and it wasn’t as small as many of you are thinking. Was it billions? No. But it was significant. ... This was not simply one generation – it was many generations.

“So there were many generations of the Creator Race coming into form – either as Starseed or Angelics – into form to create what would be the experience of Love, of joy, of community, of temperance, on Earth. Now if you think of it as the various stages that you are aware of – industrial, agro, even your information age, your electronic age – well, you are much much older than you think.” (12)

This then is the first group of angelic beings who came to Earth or Gaia in the far distant past and are here again today.

Tomorrow we'll look at those who came from the angelic kingdom directly and specifically in this lifetime to assist with this ground-breaking Ascension.

(Concluded in [Part 2](#).)

### **Footnotes**

(1) "Tazjima: Another Message from the Angels – Encouragement," as channeled by Tazjima – March 24, 2013, at <https://bluedragonjournal.com/author/tazjima/>.

(2) "Mary: Money and Abundance," channeled by Pamela Kribbe, June 9, 2014 at <https://www.jeshua.net>.

(3) "Archangel Michael: The First Form You Assumed was Angelic," July 7, 2013, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/ascension-as-of-2012/what-role-are-the-angels-playing/archangel-michael-the-first-form-you-assumed-was-angelic/>.

(4) Archangel Michael in "Archangels Michael and Gabrielle on the Angelic Realm: Hour with an Angel Transcript, March 26, 2012," at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/ascension-as-of-2012/what-role-are-the-angels-playing/archangels-michael-and-gabrielle-on-the-angelic-realm-hour-with-an-angel-transcript-march-26-2012/>.

(5) "Archangel Michael: Back to the One with the Speed of Love," July 16, 2013, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/07/16/archangel-michael-back-to-the-one-with-the-speed-of-love/>.

(6) Archangel Michael in "Archangels Michael and Gabrielle on the Angelic Realm," *ibid*.

(7) "Archangel Michael: Back to the One with the Speed of Love," *ibid*.

(8) "Mary: Money and Abundance," *ibid*.

(9) *Loc. cit*.



(10) "What is the Creator Race?" at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/building-nova-earth-toward-a-world-that-works-for-everyone/lightworkers/what-is-the-creator-race/>

(11) Jesus Sananda, "Earth's Creator Race," June 21, 2010, at <https://counciloflove.com/2010/06/earth%E2%80%99s-creator-race/>.

(12) "Transcript: Heavenly Blessings ~ Commander Ashira on Galactic Life, March 18, 2014," at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/03/21/transcript-heavenly-blessings-commander-ashira-on-galactic-life-march-18-2014/>.

# Archangel Michael: You are God Having an Experience of You

June 27, 2014,

[https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/06/27/archangel-michael-you-are-god-having-an-experience-of-you/.](https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/06/27/archangel-michael-you-are-god-having-an-experience-of-you/))



*What does God look like?*

*Excerpt only*

Steve Beckow: You're overturning a lot of our spirituality, [laughs] a lot of our favorite views of things.

Archangel Michael: No. I am complementing them.

SB: Okay.

AAM: You have limited the understanding of what you can be in form.

SB: Uh-huh.

AAM: So, for example, we have suggested to you in other conversations that there are many angels on Earth, in conscious form, at this moment. There are some archangels. There are some thrones. There are various beings, masters, who are assuming human form.

Now, do you really think that they are working their way back home? No. They have chosen this form to be of assistance during this phase of the Mother's Plan.

But they have chosen — and you have mentioned some of them just now - to be in form as guides at every phase of history, even when the human history looked most dismal and most dense. There have always been these beings who have kept the light alive.

SB: Right.

AAM: Now, those, for example, who are archangels, whether they are in or out of form — well, our form — do you not think that that is still an expression of Source, experiencing that?

Yes, there is uniqueness and definition, but it is still the connection. And it is the same for humans. And it is just that they have forgotten that and that is the reawakening. It is the acknowledgment of that spark, of that source of who they are — yes, working their way back home, but also, at the same time, God having an experience of you.

SB: Right. I know an archangel incarnated, for instance, who has had 2,000-plus lives here on Earth. Now, is that all just to prepare the Earth for this Ascension? Is that all work aimed at this Ascension - so many lifetimes?

AAM: Yes.

SB: Wow! That's a tremendous sacrifice, is it not?

AAM: Yes, it is. Do not forget that there have been critical points. You tend to think of times, and we understand this, in terms of months or years or even decades, or lifetimes, but there have been points, for example your dear friend who has come in, we know, about 2000 times, because there have been juncture points at which if the pendulum went a different way, that the delay, or the detour, would have been even more significant.

So has there been service and sacrifice? Of course there has been. And one of the difficulties which is now being lifted — and that is why I have begun this day by encouraging you to remember that angelic part of yourself, or archangelic part of yourself — is that when you have been in human form, or when you are right now in human form, what often happens is that you forget who you really are and what you are capable of. It is the awakened human that realizes.

And again, do not think in terms of hierarchy. It is the awakened human that acknowledges that they are inter-galactic or galactic; that they are part angelic or archangelic; that they are sheer energy and a spark of life; that they have been the most grievous sinner and the most beatific saint. It is that integration into the aware human being, and from that place of being able to create Nova Earth, because what we can only refer to as the old human, the human had very dim memory and was not the human that decided to take this leap of faith into Ascension.

# We are the Legion of Angels

June 4, 2014

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/06/04/we-are-the-legion-of-angels/>



Often the Company of Heaven have said that we here today are higher-dimensional beings, although we've forgotten. I once asked Archangel Michael how it was I could not remember my origins and he replied:

“Because that was part of the agreement ... that you would come and [be] blind. ... There was an agreement that you would have this experience of the third reality, of the third dimension, and you said, I am absolutely fine with it.” (1)

I'd better watch what I agree to in future! (OK, just kidding!)

In fact most of us are angels, and we'll shortly be airing a special edition of *An Hour with an Angel* on the angelic kingdom, which will reveal quite a few startling aspects of the subject.

Here's Commander Ashira telling Suzi Maresca about her angelic status, but the same could be said about great numbers of lightworkers here today:

“Yes, we’ve seen your wings – you, Suzanne [Maresca], and many of you – but we also know the intention and the plan is for you to maintain [your physical reality], and you are doing a good job, many of you, in maintaining [it].” (2)

I know incarnated angels who've lived 700 and even 2300 lives on Earth in preparation for their role in Ascension, which shows the tremendous commitment many beings have to what's happening right now.

AND many of those lives were quite painful. Burned at the stake for religious beliefs, ostracized, poverty-stricken, abandoned.

Knowing this lends a new meaning to what the Group through Steve Rother said some time ago (2010), that “it is not easy taking your wings off and pretending to be a human.” (3) I think that any of us who heard that believed they were exaggerating. But apparently not.



All of this explains why SaLuSa might say:

“You are viewed as great souls of Light, and so much love is being sent to you in gratitude for your sacrifices. It is not every soul that would have volunteered for what you have experienced. You had faith not just in your own powers, but also in the promises given you that you would never be forgotten, and would return to your rightful place in the Universe.” (4)

On another occasion, he acknowledged our angelic status.

“You are special Beings of a highly evolved state, except that very few of you are aware of it. You are slowly but surely beginning to understand your spiritual history, even although the idea that you are Angels is quite astonishing to you. The fact that you already have a link to your higher consciousness means that you will sub-consciously know when you are being offered truthful information.” (5)

Archangel Michael reviewed the journey that most of us have been on, and, when I say "most of us" i mean most lightworkers here on the planet today.

"Each of you, my beloved brothers and sisters, each of you have begun your journey, not only as a spark of light, not only as an emanation from the heart of One, but as an angel - some of you, a few of you, even as archangels, or one of the keepers of the dominions or the principalities or the virtues.



"And you can see this when you look at somebody. And then, yes, you have incarnated, you have been the adventurous ones, you have been the explorers, and you believed in yourself strongly enough to say to the Mother/Father/One, 'I am going to go. I will assume form. I will know the

joy of being in form and physicality, and then I will come home and resume my form." (6)

For some of us, the resumption of that journey comes after endless ages, he says. He now invites us to call these aspects back in to us.

"Well, some of you have not resumed in eons. But that matters not. Whether you are starseed or hybrid or Earth-keeper, you still are angelic. And this is something we want you to remember.

"You spend time during this process of Ascension incorporating, inviting in, all of your glorious aspects. So, do not forget to invite your own angelic self to be with you. This is not your higher self. If you want to think in the way you do, in terms of layers, think of your angelic self as above your higher self and pull them all in - to your core, to your heart, to your feet, to your toes. Because our purpose in speaking of this is for you to acknowledge and to know your own being as well." (7)

Let's leave the subject there for now and tomorrow we'll explore the process of incarnating, emanating or "appariting" as a human.

### **Footnotes**

(1) Personal Reading with Steve Beckow and Archangel Michael through Linda Dillon, April 26, 2011.

(2) "Transcript: Heavenly Blessings ~ Commander Ashira on Galactic Life, March 18, 2014," at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/03/21/transcript-heavenly-blessings-commander-ashira-on-galactic-life-march-18-2014/>.

(3) The Group, "A New Spin to Earth," April 15, 2010, through Steve Rother, at [https://www.lightworker.com/beacons/2010/2010\\_04-NewSpin.php](https://www.lightworker.com/beacons/2010/2010_04-NewSpin.php).

(4) SaLuSa, April 13, 2012, at [https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\\_Contact/Channeled\\_Messages\\_by\\_Mike\\_Quinsey.htm](https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm) .

(5) SaLuSa, March 22, 2010.





# All on Earth are Angels

September 26, 2020

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/09/26/all-on-earth-are-angels/>



*Did you know that all of us born here on Earth in this generation are angelics?*

*Why is this? What purpose does it serve? What do we do with that knowledge?*

*Archangel Michael explains.*

---

Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon,  
Sept. 16, 2020.

---

*Edited for brevity*

Steve: The Mother said that there is not one being - human, starseed, hybrid or earth keeper - that is not one of my angelic beings. Did she mean that we were all born as angels in the first instance?

AAM: Yes, that is correct.

And at this interception moment of ascension and shift, all present upon the planet, from what has been judged as the most egregious to the most saintly, are angelics.

Steve: Angelics... So not angels but all the angelic kingdom. So there are many more angels than archangels, obviously.

AAM: Yes, there are.

Steve: And billions of angels?

AAM: Yes, you can think of billions of angels.

Steve: Gosh, when are we going to hear about this? We need to know more about this!

AAM: We could talk, and we certainly have talked a great deal about the angelic realms as you well know (as both of you know). But think of it in this way. The Mother gives this as an indicator and as a reminder to the humans of who they really are.

But one of the reasons we have not spent, especially recently, a great deal of time talking about the angelic kingdoms (which we could have this course for the next several centuries on) but one of the reasons we have not focused there is because there is a ... what I will term a denial factor, a very huge and unproductive denial factor in the human race of the beauty, of the importance, of the magnitude of being in human form.

There is this tendency to think, "Oh, I am an angelic" "I am above the humans" "I am grander than..." And "I can ignore my human self and I can ignore my human vessel because I am an angel."

It is a very strange (from our perspective) mental process but it is a very prevalent one. And so the emphasis during this time of rebirth has been rebirth as human rather than focusing on the angel within, around, above, below... You understand what I say?

Steve: I do. Now when the Mother says you are all angels... She's not talking about you were born in the beginning as angels. She is talking about no, no, no, right now, you come from the angelic kingdom and agreed to be born... Am I correct in that?

AAM: Yes, but understand. Your initial birth, well particularly for those in the angel kingdom, has been as an angel. Very few simply emerge as a spark of light and stay that way. So the angels in form... you can think of it as a cycle.

So when you're out of form you very often will take the angelic form. So right now, the full presence, let us put it that way, the full presence of your angelic form both recent and original is anchored fully present within and around your human form.

Steve: What does that mean, "is anchored," Lord? I don't understand what that means.

AAM: It means that the awareness, when you choose to acknowledge it, (1) and the, shall we call it, the angelic abilities, are present in the human race, in the individual human form at this time so that the leap into Nova Being is in fact not as great as it might have been in other ages. (2)

Steve: OK. Is there anything we should be doing to take advantage of this situation in the service of the Mother's Plan?

AAM: Yes. ... Listen to what I say, yes, there is a great deal that could be done in terms of assisting the conclusion/next chapter/opening of the Mother's Plan by familiarizing oneself with their angelic self, with merging and acknowledging that there is no separation between your angelic self and your human self.

Now, what I say - and I need to emphasize this - I've used the word "familiarize," not "be mesmerized by." And that has been the shortcoming; that has been the weak link, that the humans become (and this is particularly true of the lightworker/loveholder community) enchanted (which is fine) and then mesmerized (which is not fine) with their angelic self and they forget that they have chosen to be in human form and to have the human experience. So very often that mesmerizing makes them move away from rather than merging into their human form. Is that clear?

Steve: Yes that's clear.

### **Footnotes**

(1) Like bliss, love, peace, etc., our angelic presence needs to be recognized and acknowledged for it to become fully present within us. Otherwise we pass by these moments and states like ships in the night.

(2) Saints and sages in past eras had to engage in severe austerities to cleanse their consciousness for the experiences that will come almost naturally to us.

# "You Weren't Ready Before"

April 22, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/04/22/you-werent-ready-before/>



Before I take a deeper look at the messages that say that all of us here on Planet Earth at this time are angelics, I'd like to look at the way the Company of Heaven (CoH) imparts information to us.

The CoH does not tell us everything about topics that they think we won't be able to comprehend.

Lao Tzu reveals that he does this. He said on *Heavenly Blessings* in April 2013, that, "we have not spoken of [the transformation of the body by Light] before because it was not yet time." (1)

It was not yet time.... Hmmmm....

Archangel Michael told us in 2013 that seraphs and archangels were here and added that we weren't ready to hear that news before.

"This is the circle of 6 billion-plus that I chose to do this with. So, yes. You have gathered from far and wide, seraphs, archangels, those from the Outer

Forces, the Inner Forces. It is a gathering the magnitude of which you are just glimpsing. ...

“So then you say to me, ‘Well, Lord, why have you not spoken of this before?’ Because you weren’t ready. Period. Within that sense of lack of self-worth and the ego out of control, you weren’t ready to have this conversation. You weren’t ready to be in that place of the balance, which is the place that you create from.” (2)

Our lack of self-worth and compensating prominence of the ego made it not the right time.

Uriel gives us another example of a topic whose discussion was postponed - our divine authority:

“We had not – and I mean the Mother and Mi-ka-el and many of us – did not speak of this issue of Divine Authority years ago. Think about this, because now you are in a position to truly bring this to full consciousness.” (3)

Clearly the Company of Heaven waits for us to be at a certain consciousness level before broaching some matters, as Mike Quinsey explains:

"At different stages in your evolution you are given information about [what to expect] well in advance. Normally you are only given what you need to take steps forward so as not to overwhelm you." (4)

On another occasion, he continued:

“As you progress through the weeks and months, so there will be more revelations to advance your understanding of the truth. You have previously been given a minimum of information but you are now more advanced and ready to learn some greater truths. ...

“Because you are entering a new phase in your evolution where the greater truths are starting to be revealed, we ask you to keep an open mind so that you can adapt to the changes. It is best that you release your old beliefs where possible, so as to allow for an expansion of your understanding.

“The old beliefs were limited to keep them in line with your ability to absorb and use the information. Now it is time to learn some of the greater truths about life and the world around you. The illusion that you were the one of the only life forms in your Solar System has been broken. When you bring peace to the Earth the floodgates will open and many of your off world friends will be free to visit you.” (5)

Meanwhile, the door is open wide, Mike tells us, to those who want to learn more:

"The door is open wide to those who seek more information, and it is being given in a way that allows for a greater understanding. Since you have shown your dedication to learning more we are allowed to expand upon the details we give you. It is all in preparation for your advancement into the higher vibrations and eventual Ascension.

"Hitherto we have only given out that which has been sufficient to answer your questions. But now your understanding is such that you are able to expand it and move on to more detailed explanations. It is time for you to take a great step forward, and there is no limit to the gains you will be able to make." (6)

The fact that light workers are maturing is allowing for an ever-more-expansive conversation, both Michael and Sanat tell us:

Michael: My beloved friends, you are spiritually evolving and mature, so we can have a much broader conversation at this time. (7)

Michael; We have not spoken of this of a great deal but now you're in a place where you will understand exactly what I am saying.” (8)

Sanat: We are at the point where we can have this broader, deeper conversation on the meaning of the journey. (9)

Sanat: Now I am going to be very forthright in this discussion because you are at a level of maturity, spiritual and emotional, where you can truly engage in the discussion, not the soliloquy, but the discussion of ‘what does this mean? How does this occur?’ (10)

However it's still important to dish out the information in bite-sized packets:



Archangel Michael: In terms of human comprehension in this moment we need to feed or allow the opening of the understandings to the human Collective – we’re talking about the broad Collective now – to be in ‘bites’ that they can chew, swallow and integrate. (11)

Archangel Michael: What you have seen is that you have been given bite-sized pieces of energy, of energy bumps, of input of what you can digest and handle and truly bring to fruition. If you are in the process of expansion, you don’t go from Grade 3 to a PhD in a week. (12)

So if we ask the question, why was the CoH not saying earlier that all or most of us here at the present time are angelics, be prepared for the answer to be that we were not ready to hear that some time ago. I presume it's in the wind now because we *are* ready.

### **Footnotes**

(1) “Transcript: Lao Tzu on Humility on Heavenly Blessings,” April 26, 2013, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/01/22/repost-the-blessing-and-virtue-of-humility-with-lao-tzu-audio/>

(2) "Archangel Michael: You’re Now Ready to Know Who is Here,” April 10, 2013, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/04/archangel-michael-youre-now-ready-to-know-who-is-here/>.

(3) “Transcript ~ Archangel Uriel On Divine Authority, May 16, 2017,” Channeled by Linda Dillon, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/05/21/transcript-archangel-Uriel-on-divine-authority-heavenly-blessings-may-16-2017/>

(4) Mike Quinsey’s Higher Self Message, July 9, 2021, at [http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\\_Contact/Channeled\\_Messages\\_by\\_Mike\\_Quinsey.htm](http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm).

(5) Ibid. Nov. 26, 2021

(6) Ibid., March 1, 2019.

(7) "Transcript ~ Archangel Michael: Understand the Divine Gift of Will, AHWAA, September 22, 2016," at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/09/30/>

[transcript-archangel-michael-understand-divine-gift-will-ahwaa-september-22-2016/](http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/09/22/transcript-archangel-michael-understand-divine-gift-will-ahwaa-september-22-2016/).

(8) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, March 13, 2015.

(9) "Transcript: Sanat Kumara" The Only Litmus Test is Love," at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/04/10/sanat-kumara-the-only-litmus-test-is-love/>

(10) "Transcript: Sanat Kumara – We Override Those who Want to Hurt by Anchoring Greater Peace Within – Part 2/2," February 25, 2015, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/02/25/transcript-sanat-kumara-override-want-hurt-anchoring-greater-peace-within-part-22/>.

(11) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Andrew Eardley through Linda Dillon on April 15, 2016.

(12) "AAM on Truncated Experiences," March 21, 2017, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/03/21/aam-on-truncated-experiences/>.

# Change Upon Change

December 1, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/12/01/change-upon-change/>



The Divine Mother and Archangel Michael have said that all on the planet at this time are angelics - angels, archangels, seraphim, etc.

This is so, apparently, to get the job done, which I imagine we'd appreciate if we knew the true significance of this Ascension. (1) It's also being done to make the job easier by choosing a cast of character who are beyond even the dimensional world, never mind the Third Dimension.

Since everyone connected with Ascension will return to their original dimensions, angelics will return to the Transcendental.

I've already distinguished "the transcendental" from "the Transcendental." (2) The former is an experience that accompanies seventh-chakra enlightenment or Brahmajnana (God-Realization).

The latter is a realm beyond all the twelve dimensions, inhabited by ascended masters and angelics.

The Transcendental itself has dimensions and connects with the Absolute. All of this is discussed in *An Explosion in the Meaning of Humanness*. (3)

Let's just pause for a moment and not speed-read by that. All of us are angelics; all of us hale from the Transcendental, beyond the twelve dimensions.

Must we evolve through the dimensions beyond us when we leave this body? No, we are sped through the intervening dimensions and delivered home safe and sound again.

Here is Michael describing that operation, if I were to decide that it was time to leave this physical body, on whatever dimension it might be located (3rd, 5th, or 7th) and return home:

"Now, it is not necessary for those of you, for example, who have been archangels to reincarnate again and again as humans because you have assumed that form, or that you have need to go through the entire process of the angelic realm. You will zoom through it. You will what we are calling leap-frog through it back to where you were, back to who you really are.

"And if your service, for example, is of such magnitude as an archangel on Earth, then there is a likelihood or a potential that you would be called back to the [Throne]." (4)

Let that last one sink in. Classical enlightenment theory places the goal of reuniting with the One as far off and austere. Michael tells us that it's much nearer than we think and available for restoration and reward. (5) Another theory into the wastebasket. (6)

And so it'll be from here on in. Change upon change after change and more change. But every time a theory drops and another one more liberating takes its place, I feel myself expand. And expansion was the grounds for the abandoned theory in the first place.

### **Footnotes**

(1) I don't fully understand its true and real significance. But I do know that (A) it's the first of its kind in the universe, where the individual ascends in the physical

body. (B) It's the first mass Ascension with the physical body. (C) It opens a new space in the cosmos, in which all will eventually join us. (D) It allows for interdimensional travel. Undoubtedly there's more I don't know about.

(2) On this whole subject, see *An Explosion in the Meaning of Humanness* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2022/04/An-Explosion-in-the-Meaning-of-Humanness-4.pdf>

(3) See "There's the Transcendental and Then There's the Transcendental," Dec. 19, 2022, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/12/19/theres-the-transcendental-and-then-theres-the-transcendental/>

(4) "Archangel Michael: Back to the One with the Speed of Love," July 16, 2013, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/07/16/archangel-michael-back-to-the-one-with-the-speed-of-love/>.

Remember that angelics come from Source, from the Absolute, as Michael reminds us:

Archangel Michael: Now we also know that deep space contains many other galaxies so keep going and keep going and keep going. Now, when you have gone through all of that, think of it as being contained in a bubble; go outside the bubble; that's where we are.

Steve: Aah. So, transcendental space.

AAM: Yes. But, also at times the space – now we are going to really confuse you – the space in-between the spaces.

We occupy often the space between the spaces. We come from Source.

Steve: Right. Wow!

AAM: Yes, it is bigger than you think. ("Archangel Michael on the Angelic Kingdom," June 13, 2014, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/06/13/archangel-michael-on-the-angelic-kingdom/>.)

(5) See "Beyond the Beyond," Parts 1 and 2, in *An Explosion*, *ibid.*

(6) On the state of my own theory as it is at the moment (and probably will remain), see:

- [Grandeur Beyond Grandeur:  
Toward a Cross-Cultural Spirituality Vol. 1: What is It? .](#)
- [Grandeur Beyond Grandeur:  
Toward a Cross-Cultural Spirituality Vol. 2: What is the Divine Plan?](#)
- [Grandeur Beyond Grandeur:  
Toward a Cross-Cultural Spirituality Vol. 3: The Trinity](#)
- [Grandeur Beyond Grandeur:  
Toward a Cross-Cultural Spirituality Vol. 4: Sadhana](#)
- [Grandeur Beyond Grandeur:  
Toward a Cross-Cultural Spirituality Vol. 5: Applied Cross-Cultural Spirituality.](#)

I anticipate turning to post-Reval matters soon and not having time to continue spiritual research. I will however hire others to carry on the work.

## Archangel Michael on Angels

February 25, 2014

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/02/25/archangel-michael-on-angels/>



Archangel Michael: Right now we are working most diligently not only with the human collective. We always work with the angelic realm and when we say that we mean it in a generic sense.

In particular, we are working with those who step forward, not only as that repatterners, the regridders, the reformers, the creators of Nova Earth, Nova Gaia, of Nova Being, those who are ready to accept and truly be the fulness of their selves. But we are also working with your star brothers and sisters.

Now, yes, we have had that abbreviated but enjoyable conversation of yesterday about communication [on *An Hour with an Angel*]. One of the topic areas that we did not discuss and that we would like to discuss at some point is also our communication and our work and how that works between our realm and the star-people realm.

Now many upon your planet have a tendency to simply mix us all together and to think that we are interchangeable. We are not. These are different realms and different realities.

Steve: I've heard of so many angels living on different planets, I'm a little bit confused on whether angels live in a different realm or simply live on planets or what.

AAM: No, they do not live on different planets. Let us be very clear. The angelic realm has the ability to have a physical experience, what you in your realm of human experience tend to think of as primarily third- and fourth-dimensional physical experiences.

But they can do that on any planet they choose.

S: And they don't stop being their angelic self elsewhere.

AAM: Well, there is never any need to.

S: Need to what, Lord?

AAM: Assume a different physicality or form. That is simply a choice.

S: But do they send down an aspect of themselves?

AAM: No. Think of it as simply ways in which they can light for a while and for our definition of a while it can be ten minutes or ten thousand years. But to say that there would be angelic planets would be ... incomplete, let us put it that way. An incomplete understanding.

S: X is an angel, but she's been on Venus, the Pleiades, Andromeda.

AAM: Yes, and she has assumed various forms when she has been on those planets just as she is an angel in form when she is existing on Gaia.

S: But somewhere out there is her angelic form?

AAM: Well, her angelic form is simply folded in to who she is. She has done and mostly completed that integration. What she is not realizing and we use her as simply a prototype, and she is doing this more and more and more, so when she wishes to exhibit her angelic form, she will do so.

She has felt she has done it mostly in the privacy of her own home because she is not quite comfortable.... Ask Linda because she has done this as well. Ask her how



she can simply morph. It is like shapeshifting. It is actually quite easy. So play with it.

Do not go to the depths of hell and say I must do this, I must exert myself. Simply open and stretch your wings. (1)

### **Footnotes**

(1) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Jan. 3, 2014.

## From Here to Eternity: Views of an Archangel – Part 1/2

January 18, 2014

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/01/18/from-here-to-eternity-views-of-an-archangel-part-12/>



### *Excerpt*

On another occasion, Archangel Michael and I were discussing archangels and he mentioned a particular one that I hadn't heard of. I asked him if he was well known and he replied "he is a very little known Archangel – well, on Earth" (4) and that it would do no good to look him up in articles on angels.

That was the only clue I've ever been given that there are more archangels than we know of and that they may be known in some parts of the multiverse and not in others. In that same reading I said that I had no idea what an archangel looked like and he replied, again humorously:

“We can basically look like whatever we want. Now if we are in our natural form – that is what you are truly asking – then we are indeed very large. In terms of human proportions we are tall, we are not fat – we are big. There is no such thing as a fat Archangel.

“We tend to be big, and it is not a fantasy about the wings, and we tend to use them as we choose, but they are many layered, many are colored.” (5)

[2022: I had a lucid dream of Michael some years ago in which I saw him aboard a spaceship. He got up to come towards me and had only the upper half of a body.]

On another occasion he gave a peek into what is probably the rescue of the “fallen” angels. He said:

“Long ago, I have travelled to the heart of darkness, to that place where desperation had found root in my brothers and sisters; where arrogance had led to lack of clarity. We did not go there seeking to destroy, but rather to illuminate and to bring home those we loved. Did we seek to eliminate and destroy the arrogance and the desperation? Absolutely. But never those who were carrying it.” (6)

## From Here to Eternity: Views of an Archangel – Part 2/2

January 19, 2014

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/01/19/from-here-to-eternity-views-of-an-archangel-part-22/>



### *Excerpt*

In that same reading, I continued grumbling and reminded him that he had promised me his darshan (appearance) which produced this interesting rejoinder: “For my full presence to suddenly apparit [appear] would probably cause you to drop dead.” I laughed and said that that could have advantages. He responded: “Yes, it would. But that is not our plan.” (3)

Once, when he was discussing the tendency of lightworkers to do it their way, he acknowledged, again remarkably:

“Even with us of the archangelic realm or the angelic realm, there is the tug of war that always happens with the ego, with the delightful personality, the push and pull that says, ‘But I want to do it my way. I know that my way is the best way. You do not understand. You are not

here. You are not suffering on Earth. You do not know what time-frames look like. You do not know....’

“We go through this all the time, and it is anticipated, it is expected, and it is part of the process of letting go and allowing yourselves to come into that full alignment so that the choices, the actions, the sense of connection is direct and with One.” (4)

There are innumerable angels in incarnation at the present time, numerous archangels, some seraphim and even some elohim.

I asked him if one prominent lightworker was an avatar and he replied: “No, but she is very enlightened.” I asked if there was a name for her type of individual – an elohim, a Melchizedek? And he responded: “You can think of her as an elohim.” (5)

Well, if I can *think* of her as an elohim, that seems to imply that there are rungs of evolution equivalent to the elohim that we don’t know about.

He discussed incarnated archangels on another occasion and outlined an instance in which an archangel had assumed a composite form, taking with him contributed elements from an ascended master, who was also the head of a planetary council. On the matter, he added: “An archangel can give energy [and] can hold energy.” (6) In the case in question, the archangel incorporated the energy of the ascended master with a fragment of his own to form the incarnate composite being or hybrid.

Further of interest was the fact that he described the ascended master as himself “a collective soul”! “There are various aspects to [him], even more than what you would think of as a singular soul.” (7)

He explained how the archangel “borrowed” from the ascended master for his present incarnation.

“Think of it in this way. Say that [ascended master] is a billion atoms of energy. Well, he has some cash to spare and so he shares it. So the incarnated archangel is carrying some of that energy.

Now what human beings don’t fully understand, you are beginning to and it is the Mother’s teaching that is helping with this and her gift of course of

clarity. But in that single atom is everything – all the patterning, all the DNA, all the information.

“So when we say that the archangel has part of him, he has part of that billion, and so [the ascended master] is fully participating.” (8)

I once asked him why an incarnated archangel might not have any sense of being one and he responded: “Because they have agreed to be human.” And what do they give up by agreeing to be human? He replied: “Huge portions of memory.”

Was there anything else?

“Yes – and of course many of these qualities will be restored – but the ability for instantaneous creation.

“But their qualities will expand. That is what they have forfeited as it were – sacrificed, put on hold. The deepest connection and knowing of the unification and the presence of all – that is the greatest sacrifice.” (9)

# Incarnated Angels and Composite Beings

December 13, 2013

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/12/13/incarnated-angels-and-composite-beings/>



*Mandela graphic thanks to Ann*

Archangel Michael seldom uses a word that he doesn't mean. So when he twice called Nelson Mandela an "angel," that definitely caught my attention.

And his pauses are also significant. After calling Nelson Mandela an angel the second time, he paused, almost as if he were seeing whether I was awake or giving me a chance to intervene. I notice these things, well, I suppose, because it's my job to do so.

If he had described Nelson as a "bright light," I might expect that he was hinting at an ascended master. He has described President Obama this way: "Why would I throw my brother out the door when he has endured as much as any of you? Yes, he is a lightworker, a star being." (1)

The use of the term "brother" or "sister" may very well be significant and indicate either an angel or archangel.

It's not inconsistent to speak of an angel or archangel in one breath and a star being in another. How's that?

Because even an angel or archangel can "borrow" parts of another being, at which point Archangel Michael would describe that being as a "composite" or a "hybrid."

Merlin, for instance, was a composite, as was John the Baptist.

In a reading I had on Dec. 11, he was explaining an "emanation" to me by giving the example of Lord Arcturus joining with an archangel to form a composite being or hybrid.

AAM said that I could imagine Lord Arcturus as having billions of atoms of energy (these may be the "adamantine particles" he talks about through Ronna Herman) and so he has "cash" to spare. He gives some of those atoms to the archangel for use. But each atom is a hologram or fractal of Lord Arcturus and so contains all his qualities.

I asked him if the example of Swami Vivekananda was a good comparison. Here is the story of how Sri Ramakrishna, in the formless realm, came to the sage that Swami Vivekananda was and asked him to come down to Earth with him on his avataric mission.

I use this example only to illustrate the fractal aspect of Vivekananda vis-a-vis the sage, not the composite aspect of the hybrid that AAM was originally discussing.

“Absorbed one day in samadhi, Ramakrishna had found that his mind was soaring high, going beyond the physical universe of the sun, moon, and stars, and passing into the subtle region of ideas. As it continued to ascend, the forms of gods and goddesses were left behind, and it crossed the luminous barrier separating the phenomenal universe from the Absolute, entering finally the transcendental realm.

“There Ramakrishna saw seven venerable sages absorbed in meditation. These, he thought, must have surpassed even the gods and goddesses in wisdom and holiness, and as he was admiring their unique spirituality he saw a portion of the undifferentiated Absolute become congealed, as it were, and take the form of a Divine Child.

“Clambering upon the lap of one of the sages and gently clasping his neck with His soft arms, the Child whispered something in his ear, and at this



magic touch the sage awoke from meditation. He fixed his half-open eyes upon the wondrous Child, who said in great joy: 'I am going down to earth. Won't you come with me?'

“With a benign look the sage expressed assent and returned into deep spiritual ecstasy. Ramakrishna was amazed to observe that a tiny portion of the sage, however, descended to Earth, taking the form of light, which struck the house in Calcutta where Narendra's family lived, and when he saw Narendra for the first time, he at once recognized him as the incarnation of that sage. He also admitted that the Divine Child who brought about the descent of the rishi [or sage] was none other than himself.” (2)

AAM agreed that the spark descending on Earth was similar to a fractal of the galactic being being used by the archangel to add needed qualities to the hybrid.

Interestingly, Sri Ramakrishna predicted that the day Swami Vivekananda knew who he was he would leave: "Among other things, he came to know that Narendra was a sage who had already attained perfection, and that the day he learnt his real nature he would give up his body in yoga, by an act of will." (3)

By the same token, AAM also told me that, if he were to utter the spiritual name of the individual he was using as an illustration, who does not want to be known, that individual too would instantly return home.

You saw that President Kennedy did not want his past lives known, in the November 2013 *Hour with an Angel* program in which AAM paid tribute to him. (4) I once asked AAM a question about George Bush Sr. and AAM replied that that soul did not want the information discussed. And he also told me that Jesus did not want us to focus on his past lives. So this reticence is not at all uncommon.

I anticipate that, if word were to get out that Nelson Mandela was an incarnated angel, there would be scorn heaped on everyone asserting such a thing. And that will give rise to a moment of truth. Do we abandon our assertion as Mandela's sign interpreter felt obliged to do? Or do we face into the upholders of an outmoded paradigm of empirical materialism (5) and stand our ground, as Nelson Mandela did?

Many angels are incarnated at this point on planet Earth. I could open Skype and speak with perhaps ten or fifteen of them today. And angels can join with star beings to create a hybrid or composite being. In addition, many angels live on higher-dimensional planets in the Arcturian, Pleiadian, and other star systems.

Our knowledge of kingdoms like the angelic is almost non-existent and comes from stylized sources like the Bible. It can only grow in the years ahead.

We also need to remember that the assumption of a third-dimensional human body places a thick veil of forgetfulness over one that is hard to penetrate. I've often compared the human body to a lacrosse ball compared to the astral body being like the soft down at the base of a feather.

The human body does not conduct the emotions of the astral body very well at all. It muffles them, as I learned in an out-of-body experience. And apparently it stifles remembrance too.

Even an angel, nay, even a seraphim or an elohim, can lose touch with their original magnificence when they assume the veil. It happens much more often than we suspect and is in fact supposed to happen, as AAM made plain to me in my recent reading (I'll post that extract as soon as I've transcribed it). (6)

So I do accept that Nelson Mandela was an incarnated angel and having done the research and interviewing work I've done, and having met and worked with many incarnated angels in this lifetime, I'm not at all surprised to hear AAM name him as such.

Hopefully some day it won't be a surprise to the greater part of Earth's population to consider the matter as well.

## **Footnotes**

(1) Transcript - "Archangel Michael: Expect Miracles - Part 3 The Reval, NESARA, President Obama, and Containment," channeled by Linda Dillon, August 5, 2013, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/08/archangel-michael-expect-miracles-part-3-the-reval-nesara-president-obama-and-containment/>.

(2) Swami Nikhilananda, trans. *Vivekananda: The Yogas and Other Works*. New York: Ramakrishna-Vivekananda Center, 1953, 14.

(3) Swami Nikhilananda, trans., *The Gospel of Sri Ramakrishna*. New York: Ramakrishna-Vivekananda Center, 1978; c1942, Introduction. The same applied to Swami Brahmananda, who was Krishna's "eternal companion." The day Swami Brahmananda, or Rakhal, realized he was Krishna's eternal companion, he left the body. See Swami Prabhavananda, *The Eternal Companion. Brahmananda*. Hollywood: Vedanta Press, 1970; c1944.

(4) "Archangel Michael: John Kennedy Will Return as an Intergalactic Peacekeeper," Nov. 23, 2013, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/11/archangel-michael-john-kennedy-will-return-as-an-intergalactic-peacekeeper/>.

(5) Empirical materialism holds that only what we can know with our Third-Dimensional physical senses is real. Well, goodbye to angels. Goodbye to the galactics who hover above us in cloaked ships. Goodbye to the Divine Mother, the Father, and everything else that cannot be touched, seen or felt.

(6) AAM was saying that the Mother did not ask higher-dimensional beings to come here in their full perfection. She wanted them to don the veil of forgetfulness and go through the work needed to lift the veil. That was part of her Plan. See "Archangel Michael on Felt Imperfections and Service" at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/12/archangel-michael-on-felt-imperfections-and-service/>.

## We Have Ascended Before

April 24, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/04/24/we-have-ascended-before/>



Now I'd like to back up a bit (1) and bring to mind some other statements that the masters and celestials have made about ... well, I'm not so sure anymore.

I would have said "about light workers," but now there's a large doubt in my mind about whether these statements don't apply to all humans alive on Earth at this time.

If we're all angels, then we're all ascended - not only from the Third Dimension, but from the dimensional realm altogether. I'm hoping that the Company of Heaven will address the matter and confirm and extend our understanding.

In the meantime, in just trying on the context that we all are angelics, I find it greatly inspires and uplift me. I take my fellow residents on the planet far more seriously than I did before. I may continue with it, creating it as an ongoing context for myself, simply for its heuristic value; that is, for the good it brings. I think it'll help me reach unity consciousness.

\*\*\*

Many of our sources reassure us that “we” have ascended before - or we wouldn’t be here. Says Archangel Michael:

“Beloved masters, first of all, allow us to ease your minds. The ascension process is not new to you. You have accomplished it many times before.”  
(2)

I questioned him on the subject in Jan. of 2012:

Steve Beckow: Lord, could we take [our discussion] a step further and... say that most of your listeners ... have ascended in a previous life and are here to either model Ascension or help others through?

Archangel Michael: In one way or another ... yes, most of them - have gone through a similar process in a different incarnation, in a different reality and lifetime. (3)

Universal Logos Sanat Kumara reveals that we were chosen in part because we had been through this process before:

“Each of you came because you had reached a point in your evolution back to the One where you had the capacity and the will, the design and the plan, in terms of your own plan, to evolve and to embrace this level of full consciousness.

“If you were not at that place, then ... you could not have been assigned to this mission of Ascension at this time.” (4)

The following quote from Suzanne Lie’s Arcturians only makes sense with that interpretation in mind:

“In your other Ascension lives, all of you (even those who are now lost in darkness) have had Ascension experiences.” (5)

All of us, including the dark - that doesn’t seem to leave anyone out. But who is "you"? Lightworkers? The world? Regardless, all of us have ascended in past lives.

We didn’t come here to ascend ourselves, but to help others ascend, the Arcturians explain:

"Why did you come to Gaia's greatly wounded planet? You volunteered to take your current earth vessel so that YOU can assist—not with personal ascension, as you are already ascended—but to assist with Planetary Ascension." (6)

The Arcturian Group pinpoints who the highly-evolved masters really are:

"Many on Earth at this time incarnated having already attained a very evolved state of consciousness. They appear to be living ordinary lives and can be found quietly serving the ascension process in ordinary ways and in all professions and belief systems.

"They are you." (7)

To think we just recently "woke up" obscures a larger truth. (8) We've been awake outside this body for what sounds like a very long time.

I could go on and on citing sources in the Company of Heaven saying we have ascended before - even the dark Ones - in other lives. Let me cite one final passage from Suzanne Lie's Arcturians:

"You are remembering that you chose to enter third dimensional Earth to assist with planetary ascension.

"Do you also remember that YOU have ascended several times? Do you remember that that is why you were chosen to take an earth vessel during this NOW of Gaia's shift? The memory of your past ascensions will greatly assist you to align your thoughts and emotions to create the thought forms of personal and planetary ascension." (9)

We have some kind of pre-existing knowledge, a "feel" for some things - like extraterrestrials and Ascension, as a result of having been through this process before.

We've just heard the Company of Heaven assert that we - and they may be including everyone on Earth at this time or they may not - have ascended before; some of us, several times.

The Company of Heaven calls us masters. But just how masterful are we? I'd like to look at that line of commentary in the next article.

## Footnotes

(1) Back up from the series ending with "An Explosion in the Meaning of Humanness – Part 7/7," April 21, 2022, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=334634>

(2) Archangel Michael, "You are Courageous Souls," through Ronna Herman, August 2011, at <https://galactichearts.blogspot.com/2011/07/archangel-michael-lm-8-201-you-are.html>.

(3) Archangel Michael, *An Hour with an Angel*, Jan. 23, 2012, at <http://the2012scenario.com/2012/01/transcript-of-an-hour-with-an-angel-with-archangel-michael-jan-23-2012/>.

(4) "Sanat Kumara: Many of You Have Already Ascended and Straddle Dimensions," May 28, 2013, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/05/sanat-kumara-many-of-you-have-already-ascended-and-straddle-dimensions/>.

(5) "Arcturian Message - Keeping the Lights ON," channelled by Suzanne Lie. August 6, 2014, at <http://suzanneliephd.blogspot.co.uk/>.

(6) "You ARE Your Fifth Dimensional Self by the Arcturians through Suzanne Lie," Feb. 7, 2018, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=292341>.

(7) Arcturian Group, Nov. 3, 2019, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/11/04/arcturian-group-message-november-3-2019/>.

(8) "If you believe that you only recently woke up from the three dimensional dream, you are wrong. You who align with these messages are not new souls just learning about truth even if it seems that way. If you had not already attained a high level of awareness in other lifetimes, you would not be in alignment with the higher truths you are now integrating. You are wise, seasoned, and prepared to make the dimensional leap by virtue of having learned through hundreds of lifetimes—some good, some bad, and some just plain horrible." (Arcturian Group, Feb. 23, 2020.)

(9) "The Arcturians through Suzanne Lie: Perception is Creation," February 26, 2020, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=306866>.



## "You are Masters"

April 25, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/04/25/you-are-masters/>



We've ascended before. The next piece we've been given to digest is that we're all masters.

When I first heard the Company of Heaven say "You are masters," I probably sighed and wondered how they were going to substantiate that.

But step by step I've been led to see how it is actually being substantiated, provided you accept the testimony of credible channeled messages. With the latest announcements that everyone on the planet is angelic, as Michael said, our view of our humanness has not just expanded; it has exploded. (1)

Michael through Ronna Herman says:

"You all are masters of the highest order, or you would not have been chosen as Star Seed Wayshowers for this unprecedented evolutionary process the Earth and humanity are presently experiencing.

"You have expert credentials, and you have proven your cocreative mastery a multitude of times during your many cosmic journeys." (2)

Ah, but who is "you all"? Remember what Michael said on another occasion:

“To use your phraseology, there are no day laborers on Earth at this time. None. Now, do you realize what I am saying to you? That the mother who sits by the brazier burner in India or walks the Kalahari in Africa or dances in the street in Rio all have chosen to congregate on this magnificent planet, Gaia, at this time?” (3)

Thus even “the mother who sits by the brazier burner in India or walks the Kalahari in Africa or dances in the street in Rio” is an ascended master or they would not have been allowed to come here at this time. Thus all of us here on Earth, by inference, are ascended masters.

It’d take another article, which I will write “soon,” to establish that we’ve been veiled upon incarnation to forget our origins and knowledge. That explains why so many on the planet are utterly oblivious to who they may be - at whatever level - awakened, lightworker, starseed, angelic.



But let us hear more about our masterfulness, of which we, in our surface consciousness, know little or nothing.

Michael tells us:

“You are relearning the master skills you enjoyed in the higher realms. Remember, you have been a master builder of worlds without end, and you have existed in the higher realms much longer than you have been entrapped in the dense environment of the lower dimensions.” (4)

“A master builder of worlds without end.” Jesus says something similar and seems to be talking about angelics. Certainly the angelics are the creators of universes, acting as the Mother’s agents in carrying out her will:

“You will keep on creating universes upon universes within universes, physical and spiritual, to the place where you know yourself truly as spirit; not defined by anything; not limited by anything.

“And yet you have chosen, volunteered to be within this incarnation to take form, to coalesce the Light and the energy that you are, to take form and to walk with

other brothers and sisters who yet believe that there has to be a form that they can reach out and touch, a form that they can see, a form that they can speak with.

“You have said, ‘I will go one more time as the Light and the Love of the Father/Mother/God/Goddess/All That Is and I will speak with my brothers and sisters, but more than that, I will be with them in the essence of All, in the essence of One.’”  
(5)

Here is the Light Collective, back in 2014, saying much the same thing:

“Even if you believe in all sincerity that you have just started your journey, we now lovingly remind you that for all of you this is a process of reiteration that you are now embarking upon. All of those who are incarnated upon the planet are masters.

“We do not share this information as a jest or impossibility, but as a truth that you will begin to recognize for yourself as you proceed to open yourself up to the energies of your higher self and full multidimensionality. ...

“Your presence here is a sacred journey, even if you do not yet deem it as such.”  
(6)

Sanat Kumara, known to all religions, tells us that we’ve brought the totality of our mastery with us this time:

"We have told you, you are not simply masters in the making. You have brought the totality of your mastery in a wonderful diversity of ways to the planet. So you are fully the reflection, the embodiment of that spark of love that you are above, say in heaven, and certainly the totality of your being as you are in what you think of as the higher dimensions. You do not lack anything.” (7)

Michael expresses a similar sentiment - that we’ve brought all our talents with us this lifetime:

“In this life, and this incarnation, you have brought with you all talents, all abilities. Your complete soul design is anchored and you are ready to go forward.

“If that does not imply and directly speak to mastery, then I do not know what does.” (8)

This was in 2013, the year when Michael acknowledged that, earlier, we were not ready yet to hear the truth of ourselves. (9) Not ready to know that we are all angelics? “That spark of love that you are above”?

How masterful are we? Uriel tells us that:

“You are mighty creators. You have come to this planet as Ascended Masters, in and of yourself. This is not egoic, this is the truth of who you are.” (10)

We are the ones of whom the legends spoke, says Mother Mary through Tazjima.

“You are the Ones of whom the legends spoke; you are the Second Coming of the Christ. In you will manifest the beginning of a new way of life for all upon your world.” (11)

We are our own saviours, White Cloud says through Tazjima again:

“You are your own saviors. As light workers and ones who are in the process of waking up and reconnecting to the mastery that already exists within, you are the potential movers and shakers and shapers of this world.” (12)

Michael tells us:

“There are representatives of every level of God consciousness on Earth at this time, embodied in the physical expression in order to anchor the most lofty, rarified aspects of the Creator. Have we not told you that you are more magnificent and precious than you could ever imagine?” (13)

Whether angelic or not, we're masterful and the weeks, months, and years ahead, we are told, will reveal it.

## **Footnotes**

(1) Divine Mother: Let me be clear. There is not one being – human, starseed, hybrid or earthkeeper – that is not one of my Angelic Beings. (“The Mother’s Clarion Call to All of Humanity!” April 20, 2020, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/04/20/the-mothers-clarion-call-to-all-of-humanity/>).

Steve: The Mother said that there is not one being, human, starseed, hybrid or earth keeper that is not one of my angelic beings. Did she mean that we were all born as angels in the first instance?

AAM: Yes, that is correct.

And at this interception moment of ascension and shift, all present upon the planet, from what has been judged as the most egregious to the most saintly, are angelics. ...

Right now, the full presence, let us put it that way, the full presence of your angelic form, both recent and original, is anchored fully present within and around your human form.

Steve: What does that mean, "is anchored," Lord?

AAM: It means that the awareness, when you choose to acknowledge it, and the, shall we call it, the angelic abilities, are present in the human race, in the individual human form at this time so that the leap into Nova Being is in fact not as great as it might have been in other ages. (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Sept. 16, 2020.)

AAM: What you are capable of bringing forth, of co-creating with us literally explodes. Yes, we know that we have used this term 'expansion' time and time and time again and expansion in this instance does mean explosion. ("Archangel Michael: Explosion in the Meaning of Humanness," December 12, 2017, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=291319>.)

(2) Archangel Michael, "You are Courageous Souls," through Ronna Herman, August 2011, at <https://galactichearts.blogspot.com/2011/07/archangel-michael-lm-8-201-you-are.html>.

(3) Archangel Michael: "You're Now Ready to Know Who is Here," April 10, 2013, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/04/archangel-michael-youre-now-ready-to-know-who-is-here/>.

(4) "Archangel Michael: Creating your Sphere of Heavenly Light," channelled through Ronna Herman, February 2014, at <http://www.ronnastar.com/messages-aam/latest.html>.

(5) "Jeshua via Judith Coates: The Master Secret," April 18, 2013, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/04/jeshua-via-judith-coates-the-master-secret/>.

(6) "The Light Collective: On Waves of Light We Come," channeled by Eliza Ayres ((aka Tazjima Amariah Kumara)), January 20, 2014 at <http://bluedragonjournal.com>.

(7) "Transcript: Sanat Kumara Discusses the Law of Above and Below, Part 1/2," channeled by Linda Dillon, August 27, 2013 at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/09/transcript-sanat-kumara-discusses-the-law-of-above-and-below-august-27-2013-part-12/>.

Sanat is known as Ahuramazda to Zarathustrians; Quetzlcoatl to Meso-Americans; Dipamkara Buddha to Buddhists; Subramanya and Skanda to Hindus; and the Ancient of Days to Jews and Christians.

(8) Archangel Michael: "You're Now Ready to Know Who is Here," April 10, 2013, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/04/archangel-michael-youre-now-ready-to-know-who-is-here/>.

(9) "So then you say to me, 'Well, Lord, why have you not spoken of this before?' Because you weren't ready. Period. Within that sense of lack of self-worth and the ego out of control, you weren't ready to have this conversation. You weren't ready to be in that place of the balance, which is the place that you create from."

(Archangel Michael: "You're Now Ready to Know Who is Here," April 10, 2013, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/04/archangel-michael-youre-now-ready-to-know-who-is-here/>.)

(10) Archangel Uriel in "Attention All Rainmakers: Calling for a Meditation This Saturday at 15:15," at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/11/23/attention-all-rainmakers-calling-for-a-meditation-this-saturday-at-1515/>.

(11) "Mary: The Magick of the New Dawn," channeled by Eliza Ayres (aka Tazjima Amariah Kumara), December 25, 2013 at <http://bluedragonjournal.com>.

(12) "White Cloud: On Seeking the Savior Within," channeled by Eliza Ayres [AKA Tazjima Amariah Kumara], December 25, 2013 at <http://bluedragonjournal.com>.

(13) Archangel Michael: Angels of Mercy. Channelled through Ronna Herman, April 1, 2014, at: <http://www.ronnastar.com/messages-aam/latest.html>.

# New Maps of Heaven: Primitive Conceptual Tools?

September 23, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/09/23/new-maps-of-heaven-primitive-conceptual-tools/>



*Excerpt*

Matthew Ward: I shall tell you from whence Jesus came. The soul that eons later embodied as Jesus originated in the Christed realm, the cosmic realm closest to Creator, where the first souls, the archangels, came into being. At some point, they made the next angelic realm and the highest gods and goddesses. ... (1)

If there is a "cosmic realm closest to Creator," then there must be one or more cosmic realms a little less close. That means that there are levels even beyond the Twelve Dimensions of physicality.

It means that the Transcendental probably does have gradients. Eeek! How do I think of them? What words will I find to describe them?

The top of my head will explode if the Company of Heaven tells me there are gradients in the Absolute. I'm going to need a bigger basket to toss my obsolete theories in.



See where all this leads? It opens up whole new terrain, for sure. But do you see how we can't really anchor to any old or new concept because our knowledge will probably either expand or explode as time progresses. It shows us how fast and far our conceptual horizons are expanding and promises that there'll be much more.

I'd better stop here before I blow my own circuits. I'd do that if I went on to ask: Where are the angelic realms located in all this? Tilt.

Michael used to chide me for wanting to map the heavens. There's probably a higher-dimensional way of knowing these things without reducing them to "maps." When that comes along, I'll happily surrender and archive what will have become primitive conceptual tools. (2)

### **Footnotes**

(1) Matthew's Message, Jan. 5, 2014.

(2) "New Maps of Heaven: Primitive Conceptual Tools?" September 23, 2022 at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/09/23/new-maps-of-heaven-primitive-conceptual-tools/>

## Beyond the Beyond - Part 1/2

April 26, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/04/26/beyond-the-beyond-part-1-2/>



I just realized that the reason I kept pressing Archangel Michael to tell me what lies beyond the twelve material domains ... and then what lay beyond that, beyond the beyond ... is that I'm trying to recreate - or even visualize, grasp - in real life 3D terms what I was shown in my wordless 1987 vision. (1)

In my vision, the small golden star of the Self, Christ, Atman left the domain of the Mother (*mater*, matter), raced back to the large Golden Sun (Father, Parabrahman, Godhead), and plunged into it, never to reappear.

Then I find out from the Divine Mother and others that, no, we don't disappear. We re-emerge burnished brilliant. (2)

So my vision is surely incomplete. But it's interesting to watch myself try to hitch a ride with anyone who knows what lies beyond the beyond. What is the road back to the Father?

Immediately I see that someone may know the way Home, my ears prick up. How do I complete the vision-map from here to There?

\*\*\*

My (and our) view of the journey Home has evolved over the decades.

In the 1970s, the turiya, the fourth state, or Brahmajnana was "the beyond"; it was "full" and "complete" enlightenment. It saw the kundalini complete its circuit in the crown chakra. What more could there be to life?

Anyone there who still had vasanas or core issues was excused as showing "crazy wisdom." Not. Brahmajnana is not when the vasanas are eliminated. Among other things.

Later the turiyatita, the overcomer of the fourth state or Brahmajnana, which we'd call an ascended one, (3) was considered to have gone 'beyond the beyond.' And so on through the twelve dimensions, ascending always.

Still later, we brought the trans-dimensional Transcendental into view, past the twelve dimensions, and that was "beyond to the third power."

Now we see mention of a new level of Reality from Sri Ramakrishna. Is that "beyond to the fourth power?"

The introduction of this new (to me) level of Reality is relevant to those angelics who want to know where they're from. Not least because where we came from is where we're going to.

Sri Ramakrishna's biographer, Swami Nikhilananda, says:

"[As he rose in consciousness] Ramakrishna saw seven venerable sages absorbed in meditation. These, he thought, must have surpassed even the gods and goddesses in wisdom and holiness, and, as he was admiring their unique spirituality, *he saw a portion of the undifferentiated Absolute become congealed, as it were, and take the form of a Divine Child.*" (4)  
[My emphasis.]

Say what? "A portion of the undifferentiated Absolute." Beyond even the Transcendental? Put a bookmark here. This is new.

Since Sri Ramakrishna was that Divine Child, we're actually seeing him descend from this "Absolute" to the Transcendental. Is this not how an "avatar" is born?

In a second discussion, Sri Ramakrishna watches two groups of his disciples in Duality and the Transcendental, from his vantage point in the "indivisible Satchidananda," which I interpret to be this same Absolute from which he's come.

"I have had many amazing visions. I had a vision of the Indivisible Satchidananda. Inside It I saw two groups with a fence between them. On one side were Kedar, Chuni, and other devotees who believe in the Personal God. On the other side was a luminous space like a heap of red brick-dust. Inside it was seated Narendra immersed in samādhi. Seeing him absorbed in meditation, I called aloud, 'Oh, Narendra!' He opened his eyes a little. ... Kedār, a believer in the Personal God, peeped in and ran away with a shudder." (5)

We already know that Narendra hales from the Transcendental. The Seven Sages were said to be located there - individuated, I might add.

Ramakrishna described himself appearing on the Transcendental level *from* the Absolute.

So here we have devotees, seen from the Absolute, in both the Transcendental (Narendra) and Duality, the dimensional world (Kedar, Chuni ... us). Hmmm....

Fast forward to the present day and here's Archangel Michael, seeming to refer to this same Absolute "level" of Reality that Ramakrishna was viewing from, when he says:

Archangel Michael: Now we also know that deep space contains many other galaxies so keep going and keep going and keep going. Now, when you have gone through all of that, think of it as being contained in a bubble; go outside the bubble; that's where we are.

Steve: Aah. So, transcendental space.

AAM: Yes. But, also at times the space - now we are going to really confuse you - the space in-between the spaces.

We occupy often the space between the spaces. We come from Source.

Steve: Right. Wow!

AAM: Yes, it is bigger than you think. (6)

It *was* bigger than I thought. I didn't bookmark his comment in 2014. I just wasn't open enough at that time to let in what to an awakened spiritual cartographer is a stupifying statement. A new continent. A new world.

It's taken eight years for his words to gestate and be born.

(Concluded in Part 2, tomorrow.)

### **Footnotes**

(1) For the substance of the vision, see “The Purpose of Life is Enlightenment – Ch. 13 – Epilogue,” August 13, 2011, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2011/08/13/the-purpose-of-life-is-enlightenment-ch-13-epilogue/>

(2) Divine Mother: Each of you is infinite and eternal. Will the day come, in terms of what you think of as time, when you will simply re-emerge [from Union]? Yes. But even that is an instant. (“The Divine Mother on the Divine Plan” from 2012, reported Nov. 11, 2015, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/11/11/the-divine-mother-on-the-divine-plan/>.)

Archangel Michael: And when you go home, ... you can reunite in the heart of One. Do not think that you go off on another tangent or another journey simply because you feel like it or because you are earning your way back [on] that linear path. You go back out into the universe as a brilliant spark of pure light!

So you come, you return, you gain not only understanding, wisdom, knowledge - what you can think of as spiritual regeneration - and then, in concert with many, including your guides and guardian angels and, many times, whoever you are going to be working with - for example, myself or Archangel Raphael - you emerge again." (Archangel Michael, An Hour with an Angel, March 26, 2012, at <http://the2012scenario.com/2012/03/archangels-michael-and-gabriel-on-the-angelic-realm-hour-with-an-angel-transcript-march-26-2012/>.)

Classical enlightenment theory does not teach that we re-emerge once we merge with the One.

(3) Seventh-chakra enlightenment is known by various names: Turiya (the Fourth State), Brahmajnana, God-Realization, the first experience of "the transcendental." But it is still in the 3rd/4th Dimension.

To ascend to the higher dimensions, one must overcome the Turiya, becoming a turiyatita. Other names for this overcoming are Sahaja Nirvikalpa Samadhi (our natural state), vijnana (perfected wisdom), Ascension, Salvation, Redemption, buddhahood, moksha, mukti, liberation from birth and death, etc.

(4) Swami Nikhilananda, trans. *Vivekananda: The Yogas and Other Works*. New York: Ramakrishna-Vivekananda Center, 1953, 14.

(5) Paramahansa Ramakrishna in Nikhilananda, Swami, trans. *The Gospel of Sri Ramakrishna*. New York: Ramakrishna-Vivekananda Center, 1978; c1942, 810.

(6) "Archangel Michael on the Angelic Kingdom," June 13, 2014, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/06/13/archangel-michael-on-the-angelic-kingdom/>.

## Beyond the Beyond – Part 2/2

April 27, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/04/27/beyond-the-beyond-part-2-2/>



*What lies beyond the purple? Hildegard of Bingen's vision.*

(Concluded from Part 1, yesterday.)

As my research progressed, I came across the Divine Mother referring to the Absolute as the "Heart of One" and "Home."

Divine Mother: Now, in this journey — for some of you it is millennia, for some of you it is eons; it matters not — there is a drive and an understanding, an intellectual and spiritual understanding that your drive is to make the U-turn and to come back Home, to return Home to the Heart of One where you are so welcome. (1)

She adds "...until such time as you choose to emanate again," upsetting current theories that we merge with the One and are finished with individuation. (2)

So now I'm convinced, until I see compelling evidence to the contrary, that a level exists beyond the Transcendental.

The Divine Mother calls it "Home" and "the Heart of One"; Archangel Michael calls it "Source" and "the space between the spaces"; Sri Ramakrishna calls it the "Absolute" and "the indivisible Satchidananda." These are sources I trust.

This has many takeaways for me.

The first is personal. If that next level really is Source, the Absolute, or Home, (2) then I've completed my mission to map out the way back to God by the successive levels. The Dimensions ---> The Transcendental ---> The Absolute.

I've fulfilled the promise of the vision at the intellectual level. Ordinarily I'd set about experiencing and realizing these three levels - I don't know how far I'd get!!! - if I were not a lightworker.

As a lightworker, I forgo my own personal enlightenment to remain in sync with those I serve. (3) As you go up, so I go up. (4) And as a pillar, (5) I'm here to the end so you all will have gone ahead of me! So hurry up so I can go up too.

I may only get to map it out here and leave it to the loveholders and yogis - and early ascenders - to confirm.

Another takeaway is that, if we are angelics, then the Absolute, the space between the spaces is the level of reality that we reach back into. When we reflect on that, we can understand the many discussions of how masterful we all are and what we're capable of.

If what I've said so far is true, it doesn't mean we're going to change in a phone booth into our Superman and Superwoman costumes. Not if we have lightworker contracts to serve the ascending, including Gaia.

But that leads to a third takeaway: Does it not instill confidence to know that, outside this assignment, you hale from regions so sublime that we could not possibly imagine them?



Speak of divine authority, can we not imagine the spiritual power vested in us if we were to gather as one voice, demanding a cessation to all war? Immediately? Because we say so?

When one tries on the context that we're all angelics, it puts a whole new light on such things as mass meditations. It opens up one fantastic opportunity and possibility after another.

### **Footnotes**

(1) "Divine Mother: My Desire is that Every Being on the Planet Falls in Love," October 3, 2014, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/10/03/divine-mother-my-desire-is-that-every-being-on-the-planet-falls-in-love/>. I'm leaving the discussion of the Thirteenth Octave for now to Linda Dillon.

(2) Loc. cit.

Probably inspired by St. Paul's version of mergence:

"And when all things [all worldly desires] shall be subdued unto him, then shall the Son [the Self, the Christ, the individuated spark] also himself be subject unto him that put all things under him, that God may be all in all [i.e., reunited]." (St. Paul in 1 Corinthians 15:28.)

The impression left is that we cease to exist as individuals. I by the way agreed with that view.

(3) Archangel Michael: You know that enlightenment is right there in front of you. It is yours to access. But if you are in service, you will not choose to live there. (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Feb. 14, 2012.)

(4) Archangel Michael: Because you are a communicator, it is important not only to share the truth of your being, of our being, but also to be able to clearly relate to people where they are. (Ibid., April 19, 2017.)

AAM: It is important that you speak and communicate in language that people understand, embrace and can get behind. (Ibid., Feb. 7, 2013.)

AAM: If you venture, as you would often like, too far ahead of the crowd, then who are you speaking to? (Ibid., Aug. 21, 2015.)

(2) The vast preponderant probability is that the truth value (shelf life) of this statement on the Absolute may be one year at best. But by then we'll have ascertained the next stepping stone.

(3) "Divine Mother: My Desire is that Every Being on the Planet Falls in Love,"  
ibid.

(4) Steve: The experience [of the Self] at Xenia, Mother, was that truncated?

Divine Mother: Slightly, yes.

Steve: I had the thought [it was]. ... The Light I saw should have been brighter than a thousand suns. The fact that it wasn't suggests to me that the experience was truncated. ...

DM: It was not is brilliant as possible, let us put it that way.

Steve: Alright... And again, the reason is to keep me in sync with my readers?

DM: To keep you in sync with your readers. But let me be very clear.... [if you had seen] the light as it actually is - yes, a million, billion suns - you would have simply departed. ...

We don't mean die but you would have departed the life that you have designed - yes, with us - for yourself, for the service you are providing - you would have departed and simply said, 'I do not need to do this. I will just simply sit in the bliss of love and good luck, everybody!'" (Divine Mother in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Oct. 26, 2018.)

(5) A pillar is a person whose lightworker service contract includes remaining here until the end, to assist the stragglers to climb aboard. A pillar can visit the higher realms, but not stay.

Archangel Michael: There is much to be said for Everyman, and that is part of the role you play. Yes, you are a pillar. You are an anchor. You're [a monitor] but you're also playing the role of Everyman – with curiosity, with exploration, with

insight. So our desire is not to separate you from the collective. (Ibid., Nov. 11, 2015.)

AAM: I remind you that you are a pillar, that you [are] not [to] venture too far ahead of where people are, both individually in terms of your smaller circle but also in terms of the collective. ...

A very large quotient, shall we say, of you is living ... in the higher-dimensional realm. Then there is a part of you that is in the morass of the chaos and the lower-dimensional realm because that's where the work is. (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Jan. 18, 2020.)

# A New Level of Species

December 6, 2020

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/12/06/315360/>



"You're the wayshowers ... of a new level of species," the Divine Mother told our New You class in late Nov. 2020. (1)

What does the Divine Mother mean by "a new level of species"?

The Constant Companions explain:

"Your role is to become the new human. The physical vehicle may resemble the old one in many ways if you look at it from a superficial perspective, but [it] will turn out to be something so vastly different if you look at it from an energetic perspective.

"For you are here to become multidimensional beings yet again, but to do so while IN that physical vehicle." (2)

Archangel Michael describes this innovation:

"All beings have a light body. It is not something that you need to obtain. It is part of who you are.

"But it is not that you are going to shed your physical body and just be in a light form. No. Your light form and your physical body basically become a unified grid. That is the miracle of Ascension. It is that melding in that infinite moment into your totality, and the shift that you have been making from carbon to crystalline is so that vibration, that frequency can actually be held, in light body, in physical body.

"You have never in physical form — well, not since the beginning — held such a high vibration on Gaia." (3)

I asked him:

Steve: Is the realm that we're building and taking our physical bodies with us to altogether new?

Archangel Michael: Yes, it is brand new.  
(4)

Keep in mind that Matthew Ward made it his service to design new astral/Fourth Dimensional worlds. Here we have a new Fifth-Dimensional world being built - one in which access is gained while in the physical body.

In a sense, us building Nova Earth offers a means to elevate our sights and vibrations to meet the other side in what they're doing to prepare this new space or environment.

\*\*\*

SaLuSa tells us that "there has never been such an important time such as now." (5)  
Why is that?

Well, not only because this has never been done before. But also because this innovation will ripple throughout the cosmos, triggering other Ascensions along its same lines.

That means that our experience as participant/observers may be sought after. (6)  
Just letting you know.

And it means that we're being called to do our part by going/flowing with the challenges we meet on this first Ascension of its kind. I like what the 9D Arcturian Council said of the challenge:

"You are not there on Earth to just take the giant leap and skip over all the good stuff along the way.

"So we invite you to let go of your timetables for the shift.

"Stop waiting for something out there to happen and give yourselves growth experiences." (7)

Absolutely. Hear, hear. The "growth experiences" along the way are just as joyful and blissful as I imagine the culmination to be - just temporary.

I can't think of any other process that resembles the mass, physical Ascension we're slowly, gradually going through. We hear about time travel and space travel, but we're going through a dimensional transformation - and not only in our spirit, but in our body as well.

The changes we have to look forward to are monumental.

The biggest one? I cannot tell a lie. I can't wait to be twenty-eight again.



## Footnotes

(1) The Divine Mother, channeled by Linda Dillon, in "The New You" Course, Nov. 28, 2020.

(2) “The Constant Companions: The Manuscript of Survival-Part 434,” channeled by Aisha North, February 24, 2015, at <https://aishanorth.wordpress.com/2015/02/24/the-manuscript-of-survival-part-434/>.

(3) “Archangel Michael: You are About To Reach Ascension,” channeled by Linda Dillon, May 15, 2014, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/05/18/archangel-michael-you-are-about-to-reach-ascension/>.

(4) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Sept. 21, 2015.

(5) SaLuSa, Oct. 23, 2015.

(6) I've already begun an Ascension archives because I believe other civilizations will be interested in our experience, including the way we communicated it with each other.

(7) "The 9D Arcturian Council: Enjoy Your Personal Shifts" through Daniel Scranton, November 30, 2020, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/11/30/the-9d-arcturian-council-enjoy-your-personal-shifts/>

# **We are the 100%**

April 27, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=334945>



That we are the 100% is a perspective and a goal. It doesn't exist yet. It's out there ahead of us, except ... as a perspective.

It revolves around a world returned to the experience of higher-dimensional love, in the experience of which all desire to harm falls away.

Such a world is, to use Werner Erhard's phrase, a world that works for everyone. A 100%er is a person committed to that world now, in the midst of chaos and mayhem, when it isn't visible or the way to it imaginable.

No one left out is a promise. Having had my perspective uplifted by the research of the last two weeks I now see that goals like these are possible. (2) There is no reason why anyone anywhere needs to be "left out." Left out of abundance. Left out of health care. Left out of education.

I'm not going to natter on about who is here on the planet right now, but just fold it into my ... perspective.

We are the 100%. That doesn't mean that we lie down and let the tanks roll over top of us. But it does mean that our resistance to evil must be both peaceful and global, unified and visible. What is evil? Satanism, child sacrifice, cannibalism, adrenochrome torture, and engineered pandemics are examples of evil.

A definition? Consciously-committed acts bringing serious harm or death to another individual for the pleasure or other satisfaction of the perpetrator.



We (you and I) must put a stop to evil on this planet. As progressives, we don't like to consider putting a stop to anything. It had to come to this where we'd act. And thus it has been with most wars. But if we don't see it yet, we'll see it soon enough: There is an action component to seeing that evil ends on Planet Earth.

It could be as simple as a global vote on whether we all agree that child trafficking should stop - sex trafficking, drug trafficking, and weapons trafficking too - that expression of the collective consciousness alone has the potential to shift attitudes on this planet in a day - and invite unseen help.

It could be meditating to raise our own vibration. But creation has an action component and our action must be consistent with our intention.

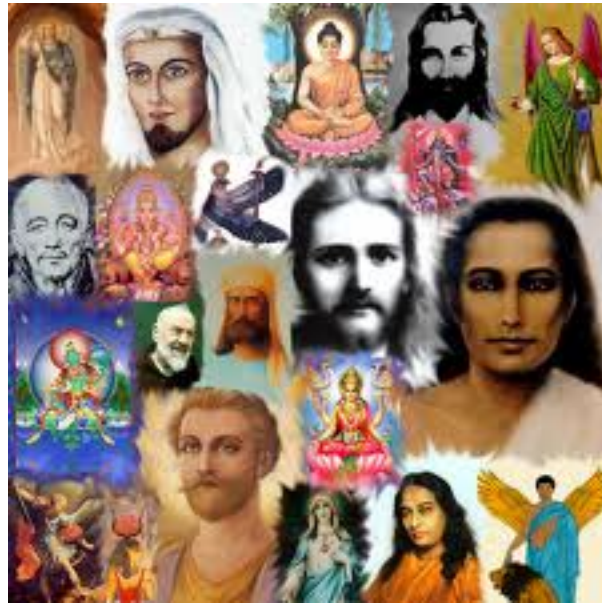
Whatever we decide, we need to take whatever peaceful action is open to us to contribute our committed intention to the collective consciousness

## ⌘ On the Angelics ⌘

# Introducing the Company of Heaven

February 2, 2016

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/02/02/introducing-the-company-of-heaven/>



*Some of Earth's ascended masters, helping with Ascension*

Having called on others to begin introducing the Company of Heaven, which is hosting our Ascension, I'd like to start the ball rolling by offering some of their own statements through channeled messages of who they are and where they come from.

We know that Planet Earth is the first planet to go through a mass, physical Ascension and that many other planets will follow, not all from the Third Dimension. (1) All dimensions will move forward, following the template established here on Earth, into a new space, a space that was not created before now.

David Wilcock calls the collective of beings here to help with Ascension “management.”

“All of those [Annunaki] are just like children in the sandbox who can totally be stopped by what I call management, you know, the higher, positive forces out there, that are much more vast in their potential. These are the kind of guys that can basically move an entire solar system around just as we would roll the marbles on a table. ...

“Management will not allow the planet to be destroyed. They will not allow the planet to fall into the negative. They are protecting us as we go through this evolutionary process.” (2)

SaLuSa of Sirius used the term "Company of Heaven" in 2009 to describe what David calls management:

“Spirit is highly organised, which may surprise you, bearing in mind how vast the Company of Heaven is that serves Mankind.” (3)

The Divine Mother, whose plan we're following, described the Company of Heaven in 2013. She said that her call for assistance was answered by:

“... the seraphim, the cherubim, the archangels, the legions of angels, every ascended, enlightened being, your star brothers and sisters — and there is a very strong component, by the way, that the channel also did not talk about, with your star brothers and sisters.” (4)

These groups “are all acting as transmitters” of the light that is causing our elevation. (5)

Archangel Michael tells us that the Company of Heaven has “gathered from far and wide, seraphs, archangels, those from the Outer Forces, the Inner Forces. It is a gathering the magnitude of which you are just glimpsing.” (6)

From the galactic side, SaLuSa says that:

“The members of the Galactic Federation ... will be there with you to give every assistance. We will not of course be the only ones, as there are many souls from the Spirit World supporting you now. Plus your Angelic Beings that have exceptional powers if they need to use them, who are already protecting you as they have since your birth upon Earth.” (7)

“The Forces of Light have never gathered together on Earth in such numbers for millennia of time. This is of course in accordance with the Divine Plan.” (8)

SaLuSa’s colleague, Atmos, discloses that “the Galactic Federation, along with the White Brotherhood and Elders, are the principal players in the process of preparing you not just for these final years to 2012, but beyond.” (9)

The Arcturians name some of the star systems that the galactics come from in the process of cataloging the Company of Heaven:

“The beloved members of the Pleiades, Sirius, Arcturus, Andromeda and Antares, as well as the Brotherhood and Sisterhood of Light, the Angelic Kingdom, the Ascended Masters, and the awakened members of Earth have all joined together to assist Gaia in the fulfillment of Her transformation.” (10)

Matthew Ward tells us that the Company of Heaven is “doing more than beaming love to you—they’re serving in ways that probably you never imagined anyone living in a spirit world could manage.” (11)

The Star Elders speaking through Aluna Joy tells us that “we come at these precarious junction points, at the end/beginning of ages.” They come because “we absolutely love it.” (12)

"Everybody is collaborating," Archangel Michael says.

"No, not by memo, but telepathically, energetically. It is like the finest ballet, or the sweetest orchestra. The symphony is heard throughout the universe. And when there is a single discordant note — and normally that comes from humanity — it is addressed immediately." (13)

The seraphim, cherubim, archangels and angels come from the transcendental realm beyond the Twelve Dimensions. The ascended masters of Earth and the other star systems come from the Twelve Dimensions.

These then are the actors in the drama now unfolding, as seen through the eyes of channeled entities from Earth and beyond.

## Footnotes

(1) See "Earth's is the First Mass, Physical Ascension/Others will Occur" at <https://tinyurl.com/hwprex2>.

(2) David Wilcock, interview with George Noory, Oct. 6, 2009, Coast to Coast AM, at <https://tinyurl.com/298hyno>.

(3) SaLuSa, Aug. 14, 2009, at [https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\\_Contact/Channeled\\_Messages\\_by\\_Mike\\_Quinsey.htm](https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm).

(4) "The Divine Mother: The Role of Clarity," channeled by Linda Dillon, October 7, 2013, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/10/the-divine-mother-the-role-of-clarity/>.

(5) Loc. cit.

(6) "Archangel Michael: You're Now Ready to Know Who is Here," April 10, 2013, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/04/archangel-michael-youre-now-ready-to-know-who-is-here/>.

(7) SaLuSa, Oct. 26, 2011.

(8) Ibid., Feb. 28, 2011.

(9) Atmos, Aug. 28, 2009, at [https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\\_Contact/Channeled\\_Messages\\_by\\_Mike\\_Quinsey.htm](https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm).

(10) The Arcturians in Arcturian Ascension, Sept. 13, 2008, at <https://tinyurl.com/2vllxtr>.

(11) Matthew's Message, May 12, 2013, at <https://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmessage.htm>.

(12) "Aluna Joy: Star Elders 2012 - Rebooting The System," Feb. 29, 2012, at <https://www.alunajoy.com/2012-feb29.html>.

(13) "Archangel Michael: We are All Aligned with the Heart, Mind and Will of One," Jan. 25, 2014, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/01/25/archangel-michael-we-are-all-aligned-with-the-heart-mind-and-will-of-one/>.

## Who is the Company of Heaven? – Part 1/2

November 28, 2016

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/11/28/company-heaven-part-12/>



*Earth's ascended masters, archangels and avatars*

We commonly hear of the "Company of Heaven," but do we really know who's being referred to?

Is the term meant to embrace all angels, archangels, seraphim, and ascended beings, galactic as well as terrestrial?

Or is it used just to indicate those helping with the Ascension of Earth?

Does it include others?

Let's review what our sources say about the composition of the Company of Heaven.

In a future post, I'd like to look at their command structure, if "command structure" is an appropriate term in the higher dimensions.

Mike Quinsey's sources tell us that "there are powers in the higher dimensions that control events on Earth, and also ensure that the wishes of the people are upheld."

(1) That seems to suggest that there is such a structure.

SaLuSa through Mike revealed to us that "the Forces of Light have never gathered together on Earth in such numbers for millennia of time. This is of course in accordance with the Divine Plan." (2)

Who are these higher powers and who's gathering in numbers? And why? What is the Plan?

SaLuSa tells us: "Although individuals have always been able to ascend, it will be the first time that mass ascension on this scale has been attempted." (3) The Plan therefore is for a mass *and* physical Ascension. Definitely a departure from the individual, post-mortem ascensions in the past.

Archangel Michael reminds us that our Ascension will trigger Ascensions all over the universe: "Do not forget, sweet angel, that this is the beginning, the domino effect of many planetary ascensions." (4)

Our planetary logos, Sanat Kumara, explains:

SB: But isn't the whole universe ascending, Raj? We're not the only planet, are we?

SK: You're first in line.

SB: Ah! So we're the first planet to ascend. Is that what you mean?

SK: Yes. (5)

Some accounts are generic, but still suggest who is here. For instance, the Divine Mother - the active side of the Father/Mother One - gave us a generic accounting of the Company of Heaven, in the course of telling us how enlightenment reaches us.

"Normally, [Light] would come from me to my realms, to the dominions, to the seraphim, to the archangels, etc., to the masters, to your guardians, and then to you. But that is why each of you is shining like a star with many facets. You are being bombarded by all of us. You see, there is no shortage of what I have to share." (6)



Indeed, there isn't. Viewed from the standpoint of our personal enlightenment, this is one listing of the Company of Heaven. She offered a second on the same occasion, more tailored to Ascension:

“Just as you all have outer form and have said, ‘Mother, let us assist, let us help,’ so the seraphim, the cherubim, the archangels, the legions of angels, every ascended, enlightened being, your star brothers and sisters ... are all acting as transmitters.” (7)

In the descriptions we've read so far, we may notice that they cover primarily angels and humans.

We don't hear of faeries often, or elves, or spirits of fire, earth, air, water, etc. I'm sure they're part of it, but I think the attention is being kept on the realms that are most acceptable to humans - human ascended masters, human galactics, archangels assuming human form (as Archangel Michael did with me on two occasions), etc. (8)

The Arcturians list some of the galactic civilizations here to help us:

“The beloved members of the Pleiades, Sirius, Arcturus, Andromeda and Antares, as well as the Brotherhood and Sisterhood of Light, the Angelic Kingdom, the Ascended Masters, and the awakened members of Earth have all joined together to assist Gaia in the fulfillment of Her transformation.” (9)

Many more civilizations are here than just these; Venus, most prominently. But the main contingents seem to come from the star systems the Arcturians listed.

SaLuSa extends the term "Company of Heaven" to include the folks on Earth's Fourth and Fifth Dimensions, via the afterlife, who are helping lightworkers on Earth - our closest friends and relatives.

“I am SaLuSa from Sirius, and pass on great blessings and love from the members of the Galactic Federation. We want to see you sail through what remains of the cycle of Duality, and we will be there with you to give every assistance.

“We will not of course be the only ones, as *there are many souls from the Spirit World supporting you now*. Plus your Angelic Beings that have exceptional powers

if they need to use them, who are already protecting you as they have since your birth upon Earth.” (10) [*My italics.*]

## Footnotes

(1) Mike Quinsey, July 8, 2016, at [https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/Mike%20Quinsey/Channeled\\_Messages\\_by\\_Mike\\_Quinsey.htm](https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/Mike%20Quinsey/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm)

(2) SaLuSa, Feb. 28, 2011, at [https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\\_Contact/Channeled\\_Messages\\_by\\_Mike\\_Quinsey.htm](https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm)

(3) SaLuSa, Dec. 12, 2012.

(4) Archangel Michael in personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, March 24, 2015.

(5) “It Is a New Day: Sanat Kumara on Pope Francis, the Process of Ascension, the Earth’s Place in Ascension, Etc.,” March 13, 2013, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/03/it-is-a-new-day-sanat-kumara-on-pope-francis-the-process-of-ascension-the-earths-place-in-ascension-etc/>.

(6) "The Divine Mother: The Role of Clarity," Oct. 8, 2013, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/10/08/the-divine-mother-the-role-of-clarity/>.

We're incredibly privileged to have the information directly from her of how Light is passed down from her to us. I regard this as sacred information directly from the Divine Mother. We may not fully appreciate the honor.

It's hard to hold the honor of it in one's consciousness for more than a few seconds, so addicted are we to variety.

(7) Loc. cit.

(8) On one occasion, I came out of my apartment to encounter a man standing around ten feet away, looking into at the door. I had never encountered anyone simply standing looking into our front door before and, puzzled, I looked back over my shoulder after I had passed him. He had disappeared in a matter of a second or two. My wife (ex) and I went around the block but couldn't find a trace of him anywhere. I asked AAM in a reading if that was him and he said it was.

He looked exactly like an old friend, Mark Orich, who had died years earlier. He had brown hair tied in a ponytail. The closest likeness I've been able to come across among someone people might know would be Keanu Reeves, only softer features.

I encountered him again, with the very same likeness, when I awoke in a lucid dream on board a galactic ship. I was in the cafeteria listening to people when I suddenly heard a voice so melodic that I couldn't ignore it. I turned in my seat and asked, "Are you Archangel Michael?" He looked the same as he had before - ponytail, Mark's features.

I sat spellbound, listening to him. Suddenly he arose from his seat and his form became diaphanous at the legs. As he moved over top of me, I leaned back, and he breathed into my mouth, which woke me up.

I asked him later what he had breathed into me, and he replied, "Love. To help you remember what you saw when when you awoke."

With my memory what it is these days, I can't remember the year. Probably 2013. These incidents are mentioned elsewhere on the blog.

(9) The Arcturians, Sept. 13, 2008, at [https://www.galacticfriends.com/index.php?option=com\\_content&task=view&id=3425&Itemid=92](https://www.galacticfriends.com/index.php?option=com_content&task=view&id=3425&Itemid=92)

Here's Goldenlight's list:

“In addition to the mass consciousness of Earth, you have the assistance of many higher beings such as us from the Angelic realms, us from the Pleiadian realms, others from all the other star systems, Ascended Masters, and many other benevolent beings.” ("Council of Angels and Pleiadian Council via Goldenlight ~ The Global Reset of all Systems in Preparation for the Golden Age on Earth," channeled by Goldenlight, July 25, 2013 at <https://thegoldenlightchannel.com>.)

Atmos of Sirius also gives us a short catalogue, restricting his mention of the galactics of the Galactic Federation of Light, although they're not the only extraterrestrial coalition here:

“The Galactic Federation, along with the White Brotherhood and Elders, are the principal players in the process of preparing you not just for these final years to

2012, but beyond.” (Atmos, Aug. 28, 2009, at [https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\\_Contact/Channeled\\_Messages\\_by\\_Mike\\_Quinsey.htm](https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm).)

(10) SaLuSa, Oct. 26, 2011.

(Concluded in Part 2, below.)

## Who is the Company of Heaven? – Part 2/2

November 28, 2016



(Concluded from Part 1, above.)

That leaves one group: us.

Just in case we embodied angels think we're not members of the Company of Heaven, Archangel Michael reminds us that we are. We're now ready to know who's here, he declares.

“You have gathered from far and wide - seraphs, archangels, those from the Outer Forces, the Inner Forces. It is a gathering the magnitude of which you are just glimpsing.” (1)

The passage leaves open to question whether he's speaking only to us embodied beings or to the wider stream of intergalactic humanity of which we're a part. But I think it's safe to believe that his list more or less covers the range of incarnated lightworkers.

SaLuSa breaks the news that many of the star civilizations helping us have had “great input” to our evolutionary process over many millennia.

"We of the Galactic Federation will present you with the opportunity to meet representatives of the civilizations that have had a great input where your evolution has been concerned. It goes back thousands upon thousands

of years, through many cycles that have seen civilizations come and go, of some of which you have little or no knowledge." (2)

Does that mean we're not descended from apes? Oh my.

Notice how casually our most treasured knowledge (Darwinian evolution, here) is set aside, not only here, but on many occasions.

Should we think this description far-fetched, I can testify to knowing several embodied seraphim and archangels, described as such by Archangel Michael in readings I've had with him.

I can cite one now because she transitioned. R, the patron of InLight Radio for a number of years, left us some time ago now. According to AAM, she was a golden seraphim.

Seraphim incarnating is a first, AA Michael explains:

Archangel Michael: The seraphim have never been involved before.

Steve Beckow: What has changed?

AAM: The Mother's desire to have completion of this Ascension process.  
(3)

I've even met an incarnated Elohim - self-proclaimed, but AAM upheld her claim.

So we lightworkers are also included within the term "Company of Heaven."

In summary, the "Company of Heaven" is a term used to refer to all higher-dimensional orders of beings - mostly human and angelic, embodied and not embodied - who are cooperating to carry out this first mass and physical Ascension, in an unfolding round of Ascensions eventually to involve the whole universe.

The term specifically includes terrestrial and galactic ascended masters, angels, archangels, and seraphim. But another significant and often-overlooked component is those galactic humans, angels, archangels, and seraphim who've taken the body. That's us.

Most of us have no conception of our true situation. I wouldn't either if I didn't have access to AAM to question and cross-check with.

But as we progress along the Ascension path - slowly, so as not to overtax our physical bodies - I'm led to believe that we'll eventually know, to our amazement.

### **Footnotes**

(1) "Archangel Michael: You're Now Ready to Know Who is Here," April 10, 2013, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/04/archangel-michael-youre-now-ready-to-know-who-is-here/>.

(2) SaLuSa, April 13, 2012, at [https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\\_Contact/Channeled\\_Messages\\_by\\_Mike\\_Quinsey.htm](https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm)

(3) "Archangel Michael: We are All Aligned with the Heart, Mind and Will of One," channeled by Linda Dillon, January 23, 2014, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/01/archangel-michael-we-are->

## Curious About the Angelics

April 17, 2017

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/04/17/curious-about-the-angelics/>



My curiosity was aroused about the angelics recently.

It came about because of my desire to totally re-organize my hard drive before things got busy. I've been working on getting everything on one topic into one directory, etc. Batten down the hatches.

I brought together all writings and quotations on angels. That piqued my curiosity right there. So I took all of the various files and made them into one. A dictionary in the making.

It combined descriptions of the angelic sphere from *New Maps of Heaven*, the section on angels in *From Darkness Unto Light*, and the archangelic discussions in



*First Contact* databases, extensive discussions from Beinsa Douno, the Theosophists, the Bible, Koran, and other sources.

Much of the more ancient material was so difficult to understand as to be unuseful. A great deal of the rest seemed obviously incorrect, by even our meager current knowledge.

The information we're getting now from current channeled messages and radio discussions seems to me to be the very best we've ever had, and a great deal of it flies in the face of what we've heard so far. The ancestors will not be happy.

Just one example: Michael maintains that the angelic kingdom is not a hierarchy. It's like a spiritual circle with each order having its own role in things.

But so many of our sources repeat the version of the early Christian Fathers - a hierarchy of nine orders from angels to seraphim - down to the present time. Just look at some of the current websites on angels. Did a heavenly hierarchy justify an earthly hierarchy?

According to Michael, we're becoming more curious about the angelics now. He discussed why in *An Hour with an Angel* in 2014:

Archangel Michael: Very often what you would think of as the organization of the angelic and archangelic kingdoms, of the various roles, responsibilities, what you would think of as powers is not truly of great concern to the human race. This often is the case simply because they have forgotten from whence they came.

And they have also forgotten, in their busy-ness to deal with the human reality, the scope of what lies above and below, not only in terms of the angelics and the archangelic kingdoms but also in terms of the greater universe, multiverse.

Now we do not say this in a critical way, for you do have a lot on your plate. And it is more important, first of all that you understand the realm in which you live but it is also important to understand the broader picture.

So first you have gone to grade school, then middle school, then high school and now you understand you are in graduate school. That is what Ascension

is about. It is ascending from any school into the truth and fullness of who you are.

Steve Beckow: It's sort of like not even knowing the kids down the block though.

AAM: Yes. It is disconcerting and it is disconcerting to you now because it has reached a point where you have progressed or advanced enough that you have raised your frequency that you want to know who your neighbors are.

SB: Right. Yes.

AAM: Now before you were simply concerned about who was in your house and who was in your classroom. But the broadening of your being, the expansion of your being, the rising of your frequency creates a situation of curiosity. (1)

I agree. As we unfold ... OK, as I unfold, I feel an expanding sense of worthiness. I'm worthy to inquire into and know about the angelics now, I say to myself. I have come of age and I want to meet the team.

I'm ready to drop my childish ideas of angels and hear the true story, even if I blush at what I previously accepted as the truth about them.

In my opinion, this is another of those blossoms that seem to unfold every day, as the energies rise and carry us along with them.

### **Footnotes**

(1) "Archangel Michael on the Angelic Kingdom," June 13, 2014, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/06/13/archangel-michael-on-the-angelic-kingdom/>.

# What Do We Know about Angels?

October 3, 2011

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2011/10/03/what-do-we-know-about-angels/>



Very little, I believe, is known about angels. If you read the literature on angels carefully, you'll see that the greatest part of it is an account of the interventions of angels in human life.

The early Christians shared a mystical knowledge of angels which has not survived in anything but outline form. Here for instance is Bishop Ignatius of Antioch hinting at that knowledge:

“For even I, though I am bound (for Christ) [i.e., due to be enlightened after death] and am able to understand heavenly things, the angelic orders, and the different sorts of angels and hosts, the distinction between powers and dominions, and the diversities between thrones and authorities, the mightiness of the aeons, and the pre-eminence of the cherubim and seraphim, the sublimity of the Spirit, the kingdom of the Lord, and above all the incomparable majesty of Almighty God -- though I am acquainted with all these things, yet am I not therefore by any means perfect, nor am I such a disciple as Paul or Peter.” (1)

It was part of the oral tradition which great saints like the early bishops and mystics like Pseudo-Dionysius said was not to be told to the uninitiated. Here is the latter on that subject:

“It is most fitting to the mysterious passages of scripture that the sacred and hidden truth about the celestial intelligences be concealed through the inexpressible and the sacred and be inaccessible to the hoi polloi [the masses]. Not everyone is sacred, and, as scripture says, knowledge is not for everyone.” (2)

Imperator, a pseudonym of the prophet Malachi, spoke about angels in the Nineteenth Century and already one can see a softening of attitudes about them on the part of mystics. Imperator is still more formal in his views than people who discuss angels today but he tells us more than Pseudo-Dionysius or Ignatius might. He describes the angelic role in this way:

“We desire to show you that God Himself is the center of influence, and that His influence, flowing through intermediary agencies, permeates humanity; and those influences (angelic, you call them) influence mankind. We wish to show you how the angelic influence surrounding the center of light diffuses itself round those it is able to reach; and how the Spirit of the Most High, traversing those channels, reaches all who are able to receive it.

“Man becomes the means of disseminating the knowledge of which he is the unconscious recipient. Man may cultivate the power given to him and aid the work he is chosen for, fostering the dwelling of the Spirit of God among men. The power of God comes from on high, descending through the angel ministers, permeating His chosen messengers, showing men how they may be fellow-workers with God.” (3)

However, even Beinsa Douno, who is a Twentieth-Century master of the White Brotherhood and talks at length about angels, doesn't go into the detail we might like. They are to him lofty beings who order human existence but are to be discussed at something of a remove.

You can see in the way Archangel Michael is relating to us through his readings that, though a majestic being, he's endeavoring to make himself personally known to us. The injunction against conveying an impression of celestial intelligences to the “hoi polloi” apparently has very much been lifted and this may be because we ourselves are being prepared to ascend; that is, to become ascended masters.



His messages through Ronna Herman and Celia Fenn are delivered somewhat more formally again, perhaps because they're aimed at the whole of the Earth and designed to invite action from us.

But his messages through personal interview are laced with humor, revealing very much more of a personal side, which in itself reveals the tremendous range of angels, and seems aimed at showing us their limitless capacity for love and compassion.

I feel nothing but love for him. I often ache for his presence. Having a reading with him leaves me in an elevated state, almost giddy, and very loquacious. Last night, after finally coming down from the reading a day before, I was exhausted and had to sleep late this morning. There is no doubt that he has a profound impact on me.

Angels are described as serving a number of roles in human and other evolutionary rungs of life. They can ordain life and death (though nothing ever really dies). They protect humans. They test the worthy and restrain the wicked. They enlighten the deserving.

They carry the Divine message to us by revelation or by informing the prophet. Their word is considered scripture in many religions such as Christianity, Judaism, and Islam.



They direct human destiny and mentor nations. They create planets and populate them with life forms.

Of most interest to us, they effect the Ascension of human beings. I've given the examples in other articles of Disciola in the Sixth Century and Julia Ames in the Nineteenth. (3) Now Archangel Michael and his fellows like Archangels Gabriel, Jehudiel, Uriel, and others are directing the Ascension of this planet today.

I know of one angel (not an archangel) who is incarnated and feels a special mission towards animals. Another has been asked by the ascended master Kuthumi to report back on ways that Ascension can be improved. He also does as Inelia does and unblocks negative energy in the people and communities around him. Another angel graces us with articles on this site from time to time.

Just like us, when angels incarnate in this viscous domain that the Third Dimension is, they too accept the veil and must struggle with a degree of ignorance, loneliness, and even depression. Nonetheless, they observe these conditions more than we do. We tend to identify with and suffer more from them. They merely watch them and feel their impact to a lesser degree, but are still in a fashion inconvenienced by them. They too long to complete their roles and be released back into their native condition, but again their longing is much less than ours and is observed more than it is experienced.

But of the inner life of angels, I'd say we know almost nothing. They obviously retain individuality. Archangel Michael has a wonderful sense of humor. You'll see "[laughter]" all through our readings. I once asked him how to handle a critic and, the first time he responded, he modeled how to respond.

He joked with me and when I did not instantly understand what he was driving at he explained the need to take it with a sense of humor. And when I still did not fully understand, he patiently explained the matter further to me. There was not the slightest condescension with my slow learning. Not even a hint of patronization. He was always genuine and loving.

He is eminently self-effacing. He describes himself as not very good at restraint. This is the figure who is in charge of many of the details of our Ascension, who has pacified many among the military and is now pacifying the financial community, who is regarded as the patron saint of nations, and has never to my knowledge been accused of any action that is inappropriate and yet he calls himself not the best at restraint. In what way does a lack of restraint manifest itself in an archangel? And yet his comment does show that he has a notion of personal identity, does it not?

He quips about his fellow archangels, repeatedly calls Gabriel very much concerned with organization (we humans have a slightly different way of saying that, do we not?), as if they have a running joke between them about their preoccupations, and has joked with me repeatedly about things that I allegedly have done (I have no recollection of having done any of them). There is no sense that he is aloof, that he is not enjoying any of this, but most of all that he is anything but totally a loving, understanding and forgiving being.

There are said to be five predictable ways that people relate to angels and avatars: as a friend, as a child, as a parent, as a sweetheart, and as a master, (5) To me, Archangel Michael is my master. I don't experience a great degree of choice in this. The attitude seems called out in me. I honor him. I serve him. He's the Boss. I would never dream of relating to him in any other way.

A reader once wrote and asked me to drop the use of the word "Lord." I would not think of doing that. You may as well ask me to stop using a fork or spoon, so ingrained is it in me.

Archangel Michael does not relate to me as a master, but as a dear friend. He jokes with me about how I behave when we travel together on spaceships. He says I'm always the one on a journey to ask "Are we there yet?" He recounts times we have descended into the heart of darkness to do battle. He tells me how I served him in Atlantis, in the Middle Ages, and on other occasions. I remember none of these things although one day I may. But I have a vague sense that I would drop the body instantly, without hesitation, at his request. I would be honored to do so.

A friend of mine relates to Archangel Gabriel as a friend. He scolds Gabriel when Gabriel makes him wait too long for the fulfilment of a promise. He importunes Gabriel the way a brother would. I couldn't find it in myself to relate to the Boss that way. A friend and I were discussing the matter after the last reading and she also confessed that she would not dream of crossing the line with them. Somewhere, deep down, I think I've seen their demonstrations of their power and love and am in awe of them, but I'm only guessing.

But the brother who relates to Gabriel as a friend does so because he lives, I'm sure, on another level of reality. There isn't the slightest trace of inappropriateness evident in his manner. He simply has a different relationship with Gabriel. I understand that he'll be playing an ambassadorial role after the curtain rises so there's undoubtedly more to his story than meets the eye.

I regard it as a great blessing that archangels like the Boss deem to relate to us in the fulsome way they're doing. Perhaps never in our history have we had access to them in the way they're allowing at this time. They're taking counsel with us and relating their considerations. They're inviting us to be their partners in turning back the cabal. They're taking us into their confidence, chiding us and sharing their own traits, preoccupations and humor.

All of this I'm sure is designed to have us as a people trust them and yield to their better judgment, as we head into a period when trust in the Company of Heaven will be so important to the success of the overall mission. This is, for me, just another indication of the incredible good fortune of this generation, the most obvious and the deepest example of which is Ascension itself.



## Footnotes

- (1) See for instance Ignatius, Bishop of Antioch, in *Esoteric Christianity*. Wheaton, IL: Theosophical Publishing House, 1953; c1901, 49.
- (2) Pseudo-Dionysius in Cohn Luibheid, trans., *Pseudo-Dionysius, His Complete Works*. New York and Mahwah: Paulist Press, 1989, 149.
- (3) Spirit leader Emperor in Stainton Moses, *More Spirit Teachings. Trance Teachings*. Electronically published by Meilach.com. <https://www.meilach.com/spiritual/books/morest/mst01.htm>, n.p.
- (4) "A Review of Known Ascensions," Sept. 27, 2011, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2011/09/a-review-of-known-ascensions/>
- (5) Paramahansa Ramakrishna, in Swami Nikhilananda, trans., *The Gospel of Sri Ramakrishna*. New York: Ramakrishna-Vivekananda Center, 1978; c1942, 133-4, 346, 277, and 1009-10.

## **Archangels Michael and Gabrielle on the Angelic Realm: Hour with an Angel Transcript, March 26, 2012**

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2012/03/26/archangels-michael-and-gabrielle-on-the-angelic-realm-hour-with-an-angel-transcript-march-26-2012/>

*Excerpt only*

Channel for the Council of Love: Linda Dillon  
Host for An Hour with an Ange: Steve Beckow

Steve Beckow: The first question I have, for Michael is when human beings try to imagine what angels are, they—I think probably always—superimpose human form, human qualities onto angels. But angels are different from human beings, are they not? Can you tell us in what ways angels are different, and describe to us please the angelic kingdom?

Archangel Michael: We would be pleased to. And yes, I am Michael, and yes, we will go back and forth on this one. In many ways, my dear friend Steve, my beloved brother of blue, it would be more straightforward and simple to speak about the ways in which angels are similar to human beings.

Yes, we have presented ourselves within the human psyche, within the human archetypal knowing, the wisdom, and the experience, as having attributes of the human form. And it is very easy for us to do that. And let us reflect back, before we talk about the qualities of our beings: There is knowing and understanding amongst each of you. And if it is not a conscious knowing, it is certainly embedded within your DNA, and within your hearts, that you are created in the image and likeness of God, of One, of Source, of Mother/Father/Trinity. (2)

And we have held that so that when we have appeared to you, or when we work with you, or when you envision us, that you know and recognize the similarities. But let us also say at the same time, if you were to see us in physicality, it can be substantially different. We also have the ability to take a myriad of forms, from... everything from an orb, which you all delight in, to a beam of light, to a gigantic angel with wings. Very often, we are simply an energy of winged light. And the wings are symbolic. They are symbolic of the ability to move, to create, of

transversing the universe, the multiverse, the Omniverse. It is symbolic of having flown free and having been gifted with that ability from the heart of One.

Similarly, within your realm of understanding, and in many of our attempts to speak to the human race throughout time and space, we have talked about differences, or orders, or what you would think of as classifications of the angelic realm. Now, I want to say, before we even begin to address that, that we do not ever consider this a hierarchy. If we are ridding the human collective of one addiction, it is the addiction to think in terms of hierarchy rather than a spiral or a circle. No, we do not criticize you, we love you! So we share this understanding.

If we were talking to other realities or other realms, we might use different classifications—and we certainly do sometimes amongst ourselves. And we do not differentiate, and we would not wish you to differentiate, between what you think of as classes, or choirs, orders of the angelic realm, because there is back and forth.

Let us use the example that there is movement and bleed-through between your various energy levels. So it is within the angelic realms. There is movement. We are not restricted. Do we stick to our jobs, to our mission, to our service, to our One? Of course. But every now and then there is one, or two, or twenty, or twenty million, that say, “You know, we would really like to try this.” And off they go.

So, having given that understanding, let us speak of the mighty seraphim. Now, when my sister and I have said that we bow to each other, it is important that you realize that we all bow to each other. The seraphim are those that surround the throne, the essence, the beingness of One, of Source, of Mother/Father/Son — however you define that, again. And that is depending on your tradition and your religious understanding or philosophical understanding.

These are amazing beings in any reality. Their powers are mighty, and their beingness is mighty. Now, you have need to understand that the Godhead has surrounded themselves with the most beautiful, with the highest energy. And so, these are beings of adoration, and these are beings that you will often hear us refer to as those of the pink ray—it is pink-gold, actually. And their purpose is simply to be in attendance, in adoration. They are the singers of hosanna and praise.

Now, why we wish to speak of this—and interrupt me if you wish—the seraphim have never truly spent much time or attention on focusing upon the planet, or

certainly upon humankind, for that has not been their purpose, that is not who they are. But at this time of magnificent unfoldment, at this time of the anchoring of the plan of the blessed Mother/Father/One, they have slightly turned their head[s] and their attention to humanity in order to assist with the fulfillment of this plan. And, unheard of, some of them have even taken on human form. This has never occurred before. (3)

And so, some of you are encountering these mighty angels of pink, and you really do not know what to do with them, because externally they are huge. You can even perceive their wings, their six layers of wings, their fierce independence, their enormous beauty and grace, and their core of independence, their core of steel, because they are very clear about who they are. And they really do not need human direction. They really do not need any direction!

Many of you think of the cherubim upon the human realm as little valentine creatures, cupids with arrows. This is a very sweet interpretation, but—and we have no problem with it—but it is also a misconception, for the cherubim are also the keepers of grace and beauty, of knowledge, of the creation of One. So they often hold the energy of the Creation and assist in the manifestation of that infinite, eternal creation throughout the universe. They do not tend to insert themselves, shall we say, into the areas of human affairs. They are gentle, they are sweet, and they are powerful.

There are other realms as well, as you know—the dominions, the virtues, the principalities, the powers. Each has their distinct role. And I speak of these as a grouping because I have never truly, in this form, spoken to you about the thirteenth octave. But, my dear friends, it is time, because it is time for all of you to understand the enormity of this gift.

When you ascend through that process, given from the heart of God, to the place of the thirteenth octave (4) and to the place of being far beyond your twelve planes and realms, you also receive the gifts of all of the nine angelic realms. That is where the blessings and virtues come from, the necessities that you will bring back down to Earth to anchor in your Nova Earth and in your Nova Reality, in your fifth or seventh dimension, or higher. Yes, we keep increasing the game, do we not? (4) And it is the game of Ascension. It is a process sacred unto each of you.

So come to understand those who have dominion and you come to understand those who have power in the best sense of the word over the caretaking and the spirit of a nation or a group. You come to understand who guards the realms and the borderlands, as you can think of it, of that, because you on Earth are very involved in borders.

And then there are the archangels, and, of course, the angelic realm, the guardian angels, as well. And let us also infuse into your understanding, each of you have connection to a being, an angel, within each of these realms. And as we say, they are not [succinct?]. We do not see this as a hierarchy. But each of you have your own angelic protectors as well as those that you have sworn allegiance to, have lineage with, that in some ways you have been connected to.

Can we speak to this a little? Because each of you, my beloved brothers and sisters, each of you have begun your journey, not only as a spark of light, not only as an emanation from the heart of One, but as an angel—some of you, a few of you, even as archangels, or one of the keepers of the dominions or the principalities or the virtues. (5) And you can see this when you look at somebody.

And then, yes, you have incarnated, you have been the adventurous ones, you have been the explorers, and you believed in yourself strongly enough to say to the Mother/Father/One, “I am going to go. I will assume form. I will know the joy of being in form and physicality, and then I will come home and resume my form.” Well, some of you have not resumed in eons. But that matters not. Whether you are starseed or hybrid or Earth-keeper, you still are angelic. And this is something we want you to remember. You spend time during this process of Ascension incorporating, inviting in, all of your glorious aspects.

So, do not forget to invite your own angelic self to be with you. This is not your higher self. If you want to think in the way you do, in terms of layers, think of your angelic self as above your higher self and pull them all in—to your core, to your heart, to your feet, to your toes. Because our purpose in speaking of this is for you to acknowledge and to know your own being as well.

They call the archangels “the mighty ones”. And we are honored by that title. And we are also honored by the role that we have been given, to work and to interact with the realm of humans and with the unfoldment of the Divine Plan.

## How Would an Angel Act?

Jan. 1, 2023

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2023/01/01/a-new-year-in-a-new-age-or-how-would-an-angel-act/>



Credit: [love-shayari.co](http://love-shayari.co)

Happy New Year, everyone!

I must admit, starting out, that I feel burdened this New Year by something we're doing.

We seem to be executing the vast majority of people appearing before military tribunals and the thought greatly saddens me.

Every execution we carry out, in my view, is a testament to the overall bankruptcy of our vision and policies.

I know some executions are being justified as of people who will always remain a danger to civilization ... not just society ... if kept alive.

It isn't as if anyone will miss a person who ... I can't describe what I've seen without re-traumatizing myself and traumatizing you. Sickening things. Horrible. No one will miss such a person.

And I acknowledge that they appear to remain a danger to society wherever they are as long as they remain alive. The attempt by the black hats to storm Guantanamo Bay on Christmas Day (google) shows that the deep state *would* try to rescue them.

Was this allegation not the theme of *The Man in the Iron Mask*? A person who remained a danger as long as he was ... in this case, known to be alive.

But executing anyone is, in my view, not the way to enter a New Age, let alone a New Year. It burdens our consciousness and invites us to justify and defend ourselves. As the twig is bent, the tree inclines.

\*\*\*

We discussed a few days how this generation is said to be all angels. (1)

This situation is said to be so to help complete a physical transition as a planet, with its inhabitants, into a new region of space, in a new realm of consciousness. (2)

If we *are* all angels and acknowledge it, we should meet with a response from within. The truth would resonate.

If it does resonate, then why don't we resolve to act like angels?

How would an angel act?

I don't know.

Michael gives us a clue: "It is not the role of love to mete out punishment." (3)  
Perhaps that can guide us in our legal deliberations.

Extending Michael: An angel would play the role suggested by love. They would ask what love would say and do.

Expanding that a little, I'm guessing that an angel would act, naturally, according to the divine qualities, the universal laws, and the divine will.

So there's a suggested curriculum to all who would lead us out of this chaos:

(1) Divine Qualities

(2) Universal Law

(3) Divine Will

What are the divine qualities? How do the universal laws operate? What is the Divine Will?

Some will say: I'm not interested in that. Who's playing tonight?

That's fine. Those angels have a different role to play. I'm talking about lightworker leaders in a radical consciousness shift at the moment.

\*\*\*

This angel feels the longing for liberation very strongly, compared to what I did many years ago.

Never mind just pushing my edge. I feel like a football player pushing a blocking sled down the field.

And I only have me to work with. No budget for it. No organization to turn vision into reality.

So, in my everyday life, I act as if what I think or imagine to be true is true. I act as if I'm an angel, a CEO, and a writer. In other words, I practice - not saying I do as well as I'd like - the roles and behavior I'll be expected and asked to model later on.

What I live into in my life will become my life in time. If I live into being an angel, such I shall become in thought, feeling, and behavior.

This is another meaning of as the twig is bent, the tree inclines.

That's the theory.

May we all take a risk this year and behave like the angels we seem to be. May we all find abundance of love, our spiritual currency, whatever happens in the outside world and may we share it with the world.



Happy New Year, to everyone and your loved ones.

## Footnotes

(1) Divine Mother: Let me be clear. There is not one being – human, starseed, hybrid or earthkeeper – that is not one of my Angelic Beings. (“The Mother’s Clarion Call to All of Humanity!” April 20, 2020, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/04/20/the-mothers-clarion-call-to-all-of-humanity/>.)

Archangel Michael: At this interception moment of ascension and shift, all present upon the planet, from what has been judged as the most egregious to the most saintly, are angelics. (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Sept. 16, 2020. [Hereafter AAM.]

Sanat Kumara; All of you [are] angels and agents of change. (“Transcript: Sanat Kumara – We Override Those who Want to Hurt by Anchoring Greater Peace Within – Part 2/2,” February 25, 2015, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/02/25/transcript-sanat-kumara-override-want-hurt-anchoring-greater-peace-within-part-22/>.)

For more on this subject, see *An Explosion in the Meaning of Humanness* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2022/04/An-Explosion-in-the-Meaning-of-Humanness-4.pdf>

(2) Archangel Michael: The awareness, when you choose to acknowledge it, and the, shall we call it, the angelic abilities, are present in the human race, in the individual human form at this time, so that the leap into Nova Being is in fact not as great as it might have been in other ages. ( AAM, Sept. 16, 2020.)

(3) AAM, Oct. 11, 2011.



## Who is the One Called Michael?

April 13, 2018

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2018/04/13/who-is-the-one-called-michael/>



*When I saw Michael (twice), this is what he looked like: Keanu Reeves with a ponytail. (1)*

Back in 2017, Archangel Michael and I had the following exchange.

Steve: Are you okay with the four-part article on ignition?

Archangel Michael: Yes.

S: Okay. I didn't know if I was being too familiar.

AAM: You know what? We want you to be familiar.

S: Okay, I get that. Thank you. (2)

I'm going to stop being tremendously formal and calling him "Archangel Michael" on every occasion. No one else in the higher dimensions does. They simply call him "Michael."

And he wants to be on familiar terms with us. So I'm doing as he requested. I'm not trying to be disrespectful.

Not only has he asked for familiarity, but he's also asked us to ask him anything. And I know that he wanted me to post on that because he said it was important for everyone to know.

AAM: Never hesitate to ask me anything. Not in the form of a question or in the form of assistance. I am more than prepared to help in whatever way I can. It is not only my duty; it is my joy. It is who I am. ...

And it is important for everyone to know that. ... No job is too big or too small. And you know I have some helpers I can call on. (3)

Yes, a legion or two. I'm going to be asking him in my next reading to say more about himself. Here's one nugget from Matthew Ward that I'll be asking him about:

"Always I have spoken from personal knowledge as Matthew the apostle—it is the best known today of my lives on Earth—and the thousands of other lifetimes that began when Archangel Michael's powerful energy manifested its first personage in this universe." (4)

Say what?

It just gets more and more interesting. Who or what is this "first personage"? Oooo, I love a good mystery!

I know that the angels created life forms. Says Gabriel in the *Koran*:

"It was not in sport that We created the heavens and the earth and all that lies between them. We created them to reveal the truth. But of this most men have no knowledge." (5)

Perhaps the "first personage" was the Adam/Eve Kadmon template.

What truth was Gabriel referring to that the created world helps reveal?

We develop discrimination by living through lifetimes in matter. We eventually use our discrimination to tell the Real from the unreal. The Real is the Truth Gabriel is pointing at, that this school of matter, *mater*, Mother helps train us to realize.

But this may as well be a closely-guarded secret for the number of people who know about it.

I have a feeling that we know little or nothing (reliable) of the angels, what they're capable of, or what they've done for all of us.

Meanwhile, back to Michael. Does he ever take time off from being in a million places at once? Occasionally, he says. And what does he then do? Where does he go?

AAM: There are times when I simply go to paint the skies, to breathe, to sit in the splendor of the Mother/Father One, to reconstitute. Yes, even as Archangel. (6)

Oh, my. Some vacation! Wouldn't I like to come along for the ride - of a lifetime!

The last time he painted the skies, he created the Aurora Borealis.

He once said to me, of my role in the Michaelangelo companies: "You are the face behind the curtain." (7) That describes his role, in the universe. Let us lift this curtain aside and meet more of the real Michael.

I'm not sure we know him very well. And I'd like to.

### **Footnotes**

(1) I saw him once in the body, standing outside my apartment building and just staring into it. I went a few steps, turned around, and he was gone. We drove around the block and could not see him anywhere.

Of this incident, he later said:

AAM: You have seen me on the street – you know we have the ability to assume any form we want. ("Archangel Michael on the Angelic Kingdom," channeled by

Linda Dillon, June 7, 2014, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/06/13/archangel-michael-on-the-angelic-kingdom/>.)

Then a second time I awoke in a lucid dream, aboard ship. I was listening to some folks when suddenly I heard this melodic voice and I turned and saw him. I asked, "Are you Michael," and he said, "yes." And I sat and listened to him until I felt myself falling backwards. He floated up from where he was, floated over top of me and breathed something into me. I immediately woke up.

I confirmed the incident with him and asked him what he breathed into me in the lucid dream. He said, "Love, so that you would remember it."

(2) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Jan. 3, 2017. Hereafter AAM.

(3) AAM, Oct. 1, 2011.

(4) Matthew's Message, Jan. 5, 2014, at <https://www.matthewbooks.com/january-5-2014-2/>

(5) Koran, 145.

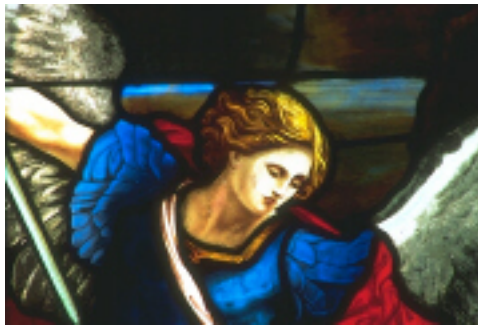
(6) AAM, July 21, 2015.

(7) AAM, May 9, 2014.

## Think of the Aurora Borealis. That's Mine

November 26, 2012

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2012/11/26/think-of-the-aurora-borealis-thats-mine/>



Geoffrey brought out a new and humorous side of Archangel Michael today and I have to share my enjoyment of it (from the pre-record). To be completely transparent, I have to also share that I had trepidation at going this route but Geoffrey did make it work!

He explored Archangel Michael's own personality, pleasures, and humor, which prompted AAM to share an interesting side of himself. He said:

“I am an artist. I am a musician. I'm very much involved in peace in the true sense. I'm joyful. I'm a creator. ... I spend time in play. ... I love a good adventure.

“I'm the one that is always up for whatever is going on. I'm the one that is always saying 'Yes' and trying to figure it out later.

“Because it always turns out, sometimes in the longer run, that it's joyful, that it's exciting. And yes, there is this part of me that loves to create and collect creation codes, to bring greater beauty to the heavenly hosts, to show the Mother/Father/One, to share with the humans, the star beings, the galaxies far beyond. So there is this both sides to me, the part that you would think of as the quiet, pensive, but even when I am creating something it is going to be something that is going to make you laugh and smile.” (1)

As a footnote, he added: “Think of the Aurora Borealis. That's mine.”

And what he feels characterizes us most and “the thing that I love most about you is that you're always ready for the next thing.” He leads adventures, visiting all places in the universe and bringing back creation codes to introduce into worlds and the heavenly hosts and to show the Father/Mother One.

He revealed that he often appears to people but loves to manifest incognito, sometimes as a person who has lost their mind. This certainly fits with what one friend told me, that he appeared to her and danced backwards in a circle around her, waving at her.

He doesn't like to show up as a member of the heavenly host with his sword and shield in hand.

If he was a salesperson, he said, he'd rather be a counterperson than a backroom manager and he'd prefer to sell iPhones. He'd say “I have a deal. I have a great deal. And it's on special just today, and it's free. All you have to do is sign up. And if you sign up with me, what I'll do for you is I will promise you with a life-long guarantee joy, happiness, prosperity, abundance, relationship, partnership, happy families, and a place to live. What do you say?”

"If you walk out, I'll chase you because I am a very persistent salesperson.” Join him and purchase a wonderful eternity.

If the customer walks away, he'd say, “Hey, if you don't sign with me, I'll lose my job. And my Mother really wants me to keep my job. Could you just do me a favor and sign here? It'd really help me out.”

The hour was over almost before we knew it but, thanks to Geoff, I saw a completely different side of the Boss. “I am also your protector. Give me your fear and come play with me.” Always a pleasure to play with my favorite salesman.

And I'll take that eternity. I don't even need a credit card.

## **Footnotes**

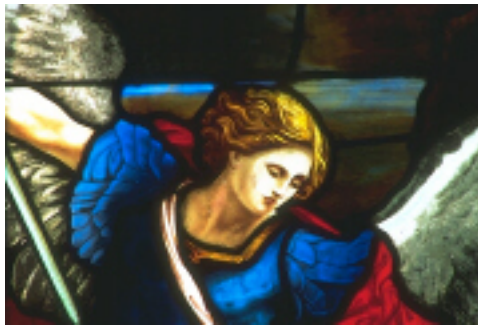
(1) Archangel Michael on An Hour with an Angel, Nov. 26, 201



## Archangel Michael on the Angelic Kingdom (Repost)

August 11, 2017

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/08/11/archangel-michael-on-the-angelic-kingdom-repost/>



*Not at all what he looks like, (1) but one of my favorite depictions regardless*

*I was looking for material on the "Adam Kadmon" template (2) and came across this interview with Archangel Michael from An Hour with an Angel, Summer 2014, that is so very interesting that I wanted to reproduce it here.*

*Some of what makes it so interesting is Michael's confirmation of the fact that angels live in the Transcendental; their ability to take on any form they wish; the assertion that there are billions and billions of angelics, many still being birthed today; and confirmation that the Adam Kadmon form is common throughout the universe.*

*This discussion arose from a desire to know much more about the angelic kingdom than we presently do. The more Michael reveals about the angelics, the more we see that the Biblical descriptions are either mistaken or metaphorical.*

---

Linda Dillon, Channel for the Council of Love

Steve Beckow, Host for An Hour with an Angel

*Excerpt only*

Archangel Michael: Human beings have a tendency to think in terms of hierarchical structures, institutions, layers of power. While we have differentiations of power it is not that one is considered higher or lower, stronger or weaker than another. Because in each form there has been a choice of what to transmute or become.

So the angelics and the archangelics want to be very particular, the seraphim were the first form of the angelics. Now does that mean that every being started as a seraphim? No. What it means is that some of those sparks of light in the expression of what they wish to become, which were beings, formed basically of pure light, of love, stayed as close as possible to home, as it were. That was their choice.

Now you still have billions upon billions of sparks of light and this is something that we have never really talked about before, in the Mother's infinite creation there are still billions of those sparks of light being birthed to this day.

Steve Beckow: And these were the seraphims or all of the angels?

AAM: No, all the angelics, if you take it as a very large group.

SB: Okay.

AAM: Then as you know, the second form was the cherubim and these were beings who have a great deal more connection to human beings and to the guarding of the light, of the love, of the Mother/Father/One than is assumed. Cherubim don't tend to act in an interpersonal way very often, but they do with the human beings, because we are going to make our reference point with the human beings.

But they are known to guard the light within you, and that, sweet angels, is very important. They also guard places that are requiring, shall we say, special protection.

Now protection simply means an extra shield of light and love. They are guardians often of the temples, of the churches, of the sacred places. The cherubim have been very involved in the protection, the anchoring, and the bringing to Earth of the Cities of Light. And that has never been discussed before.

They have a tendency to be on call for the Mother, and when she needs, be very clear with this word divine intercession, the cherubim flock to her side to do this work. So there are many of you, my beloved friends, who often pray for divine intercession, not intervention. It is slightly different.

And when there is interceding taking place, the cherubim's energy and light is literally being propelled into either you, your field, the situation, in front of a temple, a sacred vortex, a holy place, and there are many on your planet, so they act as a prevention team. So they intercede before, shall we say, intervention is needed. You tend to think of them as these sweet little Valentine angels that look like chubby children and that is not the case at all. (Laughter)

SB: And what do they look like?

AAM: They are massive, often confused with the archangelic realm. So if you were to, in a human way, see a cherubim, you would think of them as 20-25-30 feet high, wings that would expand outward. Now, can they shrink into those cute little babies? Yes. We have – and you know this, my beloved friend, because you have seen me on the street – (2) you know we have the ability to assume any form we want.

But as you have put it, what is our native form? Well, the native form of the cherubim is exceptionally big. Think of it. They do not simply watch over Gaia, the sacred places, they are also charged with the omniverse, the galaxies, the intergalactic realm.

So they bring energy when it is needed. And inside that energy, of course, is wisdom. Loving wisdom. That is why the cherubim have been so romanticized because what they instill into any situation, place, person, galaxy, is knowledge and wisdom and inside of that is the most massive infusion of gentle love. It is beautiful.

And so they are often thought of as very soft and cuddly, and from our perspective they are. They're very social, both in terms of their desire for unity, they tend to travel together and that is also why you never have a vision of a cherubim, just one. They do their work as a unified force.

SB: They're typically, and all angels for that matter, are typically represented in Adam Kadmon form. (3) Are they really in Adam Kadmon form?

AAM: More or less.

SB: Really? So is that is the form that is preferred throughout the universe?

AAM: Yes. Now take this understanding. The expression of form is the Kadmon. Do we have other expressions? You see, your definition, what is your native form? We appear to you in this form. Do we appear to everyone in this form? Do we appear to one another in this form? Might I say, usually.

But I can as easily, as can any of us, appear as an orb, as streamer of color, a flash of light, a sound, a scent, as anything that can be perceived. Your eyes are not the only sense you have. So very often, what you have thought of as the Adam Kadmon form is used as a template on many planets but it is not exclusive or necessarily preferred.

When we go to a planet, for example, that does not use that form, we do not appear in that way. So we adjust for whatever universe or dimension we exhibit in. When we are simply, can I say home, which is beyond dimension, our true form is simply light.

SB: Now you say beyond dimension. So all angels are beyond dimension, is that correct?

AAM: Yes, now do we inhabit and exhibit and experience dimensionally in order to be with you and with many throughout the universe? Yes, we do.

SB: So, often we've been told "You're from the 7th dimension," "You're from the 9th" or "from the 11th." We're talking about angels but that is where they prefer to hang out at the moment.

AAM: That is where they are alighting.

SB: Right. So, where are they from? (Laughter) I don't even know how to talk about it.

AAM: Okay, think of it in this way. Think of your planet or even think of your galaxy. Then outside of your galaxy you have what you believe to be deep space.

Now we also know that deep space contains many other galaxies so keep going and keep going and keep going. Now, when you have gone through all of that think of it as being contained in a bubble, go outside the bubble, that's where we are.

SB: Aah. So, transcendental space.

AAM: Yes. But, also at times the space – now we are going to really confuse you – the space in-between the spaces.

We occupy often the space between the spaces. We come from Source.

SB: Right. Wow!

AAM: Yes, it is bigger than you think.

SB: Yes. Wow. So you are transcendental?

AAM: Yes.

SB: All angels?

AAM: Yes. Now, do not forget all of us are fueled. We fuel each other. We are fueled by Source. We are fueled by the universe that feeds us. We fuel you and you also fuel us. When you say and express that you love me and when I express and tell you, my sacred brother, that I love you, we are sharing our being and our hearts but we are also fueling each other.

This love exchange acts as nuclear rocket fuel. (Laughter) And it propels each of us forward. So, you can have an angelic who is working, say within the earthly atmosphere, for example, guardian angels and we will go back to the glossary in a moment, but, think of guardian angel who basically stays by you throughout the duration of your lifetime, well forever, but during the physical incarnation.

They most certainly accompany you and guide, guard, help, love, act as memory joggers. So that love that you share and that they share and that they are sharing

simultaneously with other guardian angels who are in the earth's atmosphere, as it were, they are fueling each other.

But they are also able to directly draw on that Source fuel and on the archangelic fuel, on the seraphim fuel. The love is so abundant that they can be fully competent at full power, as it were, even being within the earth's atmosphere for a hundred years. It is nothing.

SB: Is it not boring to walk around the company of human beings as they think all their mundane thoughts, etc. day after day?

AAM: Yes! (Much laughter) But think about it. You know, and we will speak of this a little, guardian angels are truly the troops of heaven. They are amongst the most loving, most committed, most angelic because they are pure love and their power of the number of variables that they are working with to help you with your plan in any given moment would boggle a quantum physicist's mind.

So in fact they are not simply sitting there observing your most mundane actions and thoughts. They are in constant action. Not only nudging you, not only protecting you, not only keeping you out of harm's way but very gently, like the gentlest spring air pushing, guiding, nudging you towards where you need to be.

You have had this very lengthy and detailed plan before you have arrived, in keeping with your bigger divine plan of yourself. So they are exceptionally busy. So do not under-estimate, my beloved friends, the role of the guardian angel. They are the ones, out of all of us, who have the deepest love and soul commitment to your divinity, to your divine spark, that they will stick with you to bring that knowing and love forward, no matter what...

AAM: They are known in different ways in different realities, but yes on earth you are correct. So, let us go back.

How much can we do? Well, we have told you about the work of your guardian angels and we are continually shocked, puzzled, dumbfounded (now I use human terms), about why human beings do not fully embrace, work with, their guardian angels. It is a gift specific to each of you. It is not enslavement on the part of the guardian angel. It is their choice because they are part of you.

No, they are not your higher self. They are not your universal self. They are not your stranger but they are definitely part of your matrix. And when you leave your form, who do you think accompanies you? Who do you hang out with and explore the universe and reacquaint yourself with, old friends and new?

Your guardian angels ... have committed to the Mother to watch over you and to help you with the fulfillment of your mission and purpose. And so often they are overlooked.

People have this hierarchical point of view that they have the connection to the ascended masters, to us, to the archangels, to the seraphim, to the throne. No, that is like saying that you prefer your connection to us. Do we work directly with you? Yes, we do, as archangels, and we work on, can we say, tissues of a very large magnitude.

We, in many ways, work with the unfoldment of the Mother's plan with, well for your terms, with the humans. But as you well know we also work with the star beings, with the galactics, with the intergalactics, with different life-kinds of forms, with the kingdoms, with the elementals. Why, there is no one that we won't interact and talk to.

Why? Because we are committed. Where we assumed form was in the archangelic form to be the emissaries of the Mother. So each of us, although you tend to think, and you are correctly thinking by the way, that each of us has particular areas of responsibility. We are the emissaries of the Mother...

SB: So, can you talk a little bit about, I don't know if I can call this jurisdiction?

AAM: Now, you can talk about jurisdiction in so far as a mission. So, for example, I am not restricted to my work with Gaia and humans. My mission is related to the anchoring of peace and of truth because these are interchangeable, so closely connected you cannot have one without the other.

For a very long time my primary focus, which you will be glad to hear, is humans. Now that does not mean that I have not been seen on Arcturus or Venus or Halion, that I am not a regular visitor to Sirius.

But the primary focus of what we are working on right now is the human Ascension. And you say, "But that is so recent" and what I say to you, my beloved friend, is that we have been working - and this give you an idea of our patience - we have been working on human Ascension and recovery for millions of years.

SB: Wow! And you're using humans to refer only to Earth, right? I thought Sirians were humans?

AAM: I am talking right now about the human collective on Gaia.

SB: Okay.

AAM: Oh, we have been working with humans for billions of years. ("Archangel Michael on the Angelic Kingdom," channeled by Linda Dillon, June 7, 2014, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/06/13/archangel-michael-on-the-angelic-kingdom/>.)

### **Footnotes**

(2) I saw him standing outside my apartment building. It was so unusual to find someone simply standing there that I turned and looked again, after I walked perhaps ten paces - and he was gone. My wife and I drove around the block to see if I could find him again but he was nowhere in sight. He confirms here (as he did in a reading as well) that it was him.

He appeared to me in the form of a departed friend, Mark Orich. Since I don't have a photo of Mark, the closest comparison I've been able to find is Keanu Reeves with a ponytail (see below).

No, he is not blonde; by his own admission, he prefers brunette.





# Messengers of the Most High

September 19, 2012

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2012/09/19/messengers-of-the-most-high/>



The spirit guide “Imperator,” who spoke through pioneering spiritualist Rev. Stainton Moses in the 1870s, and was later revealed to be the prophet Malachi, once said:

“We desire to show you that God Himself is the center of influence, and that His influence, flowing through intermediary agencies, permeates humanity; and those influences (angelic, you call them) influence mankind.

“We wish to show you how the angelic influence surrounding the center of light diffuses itself round those it is able to reach; and how the Spirit of the Most High, traversing those channels, reaches all who are able to receive it.” (1)

The word *angelos* in Greek means messenger. Angels have many functions in their interaction with humans, as we can see and hear in the weekly talks that Archangel Michael gives us. They create planets and stars. They direct human destiny and mentor nations. They give law and scripture to humans (the Koran, the Bible). They announce messiahs, minister to saints, and test the worthy. They bring God's light to humans by way of enlightenment.

A remarkable number of them have incarnated in this most important of lifetimes.

Within the last week or two I have heard two accounts of people having seen Archangel Michael. One described him as as big as a house. The other said he appeared to her as eight or nine feet tall, with wings the color of a peacock, irridescent at the ends, and a voice like James Earl Jones but without the raspiness. My understanding is that he can appear in any size or shape that he wishes.

And he can appear in a million places at once, as he confided to us once on *An Hour with an Angel*:

“I have the capacity—we all do; and when I say we all do, I mean the mighty ones, the archangels—we have the capacity to bring the fullness of our energy to many, many, many, and yes, if you wish, millions—millions!—of places simultaneously. It is not bilocation. It is not multilocation. It is the ability to be present fully and completely where we are called, where we are required, where we wish to be. Because I am always connected also infinitely to the heart of One, and I am always infinitely in this moment with you, on the radio, fully connected to you.” (2)

On a recent *Hour with an Angel* he told Geoffrey that he need not be anywhere near this planet to know what is going on here.

Two friends experienced his prankishness. In one instance, he entered a man who passed by a friend on a city street and made his host circle around her while dancing backwards. His action definitely caught her attention. After the man was gone, she was filled with contentment for days.

In another case, another friend was hugged by an old man on the street who was brimming with glee and Michael later acknowledged to both of them through a channel that it was him.



I also came out of my apartment perhaps a year ago to encounter a young man who stopped in front of our door. I didn't recognize him and he just stood there looking towards the door without making a motion to go in, which is an unusual thing for a person to do.

I crossed the street to our car and, suspicious, looked behind me only to find he was gone. I asked my wife to drive around the block and we couldn't see him anywhere. Later I asked Archangel Michael in a personal reading if that was him and he acknowledged it was. He gives these glimpses, he says, to raise our energy or inspire us.

Just as Archangels Michael, Gabriel, Uriel and others are here with us today and taking a leading part in events of the end times, so they take a leading role on the spirit planes. Emperor reported being at a council with them, while planning out these tumultuous end-of-cycle events.

“We have but now returned from a great council of the angels and spirits of the blessed, wherein we have taken counsel and offered up solemn adoration to the Supreme. With one accord our voices swelled in an anthem of praise, and so we received the efflux of divine aid which shall support us in the conflict.” (3)

People ascend on the spirit planes as we will do in December. And when they do, sometimes they're escorted by angels. For instance, Frances Banks tells of the ascent of a young evolved spirit named Jeannie, who was escorted by an angel from the Astral to a higher plane. At first the angel simply visited Jeannie.



“The Angel ... came when I was resting. ... You know, I think He was *my* Angel. I seemed to have known Him before.” (4)

Then he came again and took her to a higher plane.

“[Jeannie] left us very quietly. One moment she was there, laughing, dancing, chattering amongst us all. Then we became aware of a Being standing beyond the shade of the trees; a Man of Light, tall, graceful with the beautiful limbs of a dancer. He stood in the Light and he held out his hand.

“Come, Jeannie,' he said. She ran to him immediately. Then she turned. Her little face was transfigured with joy.

“It's the Messenger,' she cried. 'Isn't it wonderful! Wonderful.'

“She waved to us all. 'Thank you for what you have done for me. Thank you for helping me get well. Now I shall really dance. You will come to the Beautiful Place to see me sometime, won't you? Won't you?' She put her hand with perfect trust into the hand of the Messenger. 'Goodbye.'

“Farewell for a space,' we called back.

“Together the two walked down the long sunlit slopes and the Light of the Messenger seemed even brighter than the Light shimmering over our gardens. Then they were gone ... and I, for one, felt that we had given back a ray of sunshine to the Great Creative Sun.” (5)

On the spirit planes, Lord Dowding said, “occasionally some great angel may descend for a special purpose,” (6) just as they do here, now. Archangel Michael speaks to us not only through many channels like Linda Dillon, Ronna Herman, Celia Fenn, Ron Head and many others, but also counsels us weekly on radio shows like *An Hour with an Angel* and *Heavenly Blessings*. In this he's serving what he often calls the Divine Mother's Plan. (7)

As Frances Banks tells us, even the angels evolve, going from Angels on up through nine orders to Seraphim.

“Angels, of course, there are: great Beings of Light who do the Will of the Divine Creator and who carry and transmit Power and Beauty and Light. But they too are in the process of progress, advancement towards their own great Centres. All is order, advancement, progress. And all is unity. Life cells within Life cells, Centres within Centres, Groups within Groups, into the very Heart of Divinity.” (8)

That having been said, Archangel Michael has said that angels never think in terms of a hierarchy.

“Within your realm of understanding, and in many of our attempts to speak to the human race throughout time and space, we have talked about differences, or orders, or what you would think of as classifications of the angelic realm. Now, I want to say, before we even begin to address that, that we do not ever consider this a hierarchy. If we are ridding the human collective of one addiction, it is the addiction to think in terms of hierarchy rather than a spiral or a circle.” (9)

There is so much to be said about angels that I don't think I can stop here. Hopefully I'll have time to say a lot more because they serve us and the other kingdoms that share the Earth, the galaxy and the universe in so many ways because I never tire of studying them and ... well, singing their praise.

## Footnotes

- (1) Spirit leader Imperator in Rev. Stainton Moses, *More Spirit Teachings. Trance Teachings*. Electronically published by Meilach.com. <https://www.meilach.com/spiritual/books/morest/mst01.htm> , n.p.
- (2) “Archangels Michael and Gabriel on the Angelic Realm: Hour with an Angel Transcript, March 26, 2012,” at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2012/03/archangels-michael-and-gabriel-on-the-angelic-realm-hour-with-an-angel-transcript-march-26-2012/>
- (3) Spirit leader Imperator in Rev. Stainton Moses, *More Spirit Teachings. Spirit Writings*. Electronically published by Meilach.com. <https://www.meilach.com/spiritual/books/morest/mst02.htm> , n.p.
- (4) Frances Banks, Helen Graves, *Testimony of Light*. London: Churches Fellowship for Psychical & Spiritual Studies, 1975; c1969, 95. [Hereafter TOL.]
- (5) Frances Banks, TOL, 95-6.
- (6) Air Chief Marshal Lord Dowding, *Many Mansions*. (London, etc.: Rider and Co., n.d., 59.
- (7) When God is formless, many religions think of the One as the Father; when God enters the world of form, many religions address the One as the Mother.
- (8) Frances Banks, TOL, 118.
- (9) “Archangels Michael and Gabriel on the Angelic Realm: Hour with an Angel Transcript, March 26, 2012,” at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2012/03/archangels-michael-and-gabriel-on-the-angelic-realm-hour-with-an-angel-transcript-march-26-2012/>

# There's the Transcendental and Then There's the Transcendental

December 19, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/12/19/theres-the-transcendental-and-then-theres-the-transcendental/>



*Beyond the blackness of space....*

There's the Transcendental and then there's the Transcendental. We use "transcendental" in two different ways in our enlightenment and celestial literatures. Confusion can arise.

In our enlightenment literature, the "Transcendental" refers to our experiencing of a formless reality. We usually reserve that term for what we experience in seventh-chakra enlightenment, Brahmajnana, or God Realization.

We "see" a formless reality. We lose consciousness of form. Our senses stop operating. And we're filled with bliss.

BUT we're still within Third/Fourth-Dimensional reality.



The celestials use the word "Transcendental" in an entirely different way. I refer mostly to Archangel Michael, with whom I had readings and interviewed for *An Hour with an Angel* during a period from 2010 to 2020.

In their messages, they speak of the "Transcendental" as the domain of consciousness beyond all of the twelve dimensions.

If that stretches your horizons, think on this: Beyond the Transcendental, which I recall Michael saying has dimensions itself, lies the Absolute. (1)

I once interviewed a galactic group on the nature of the Transcendental and they said it was like walking through the blackness of space and seeing bubbles, which one could peer into. Each bubble was a universe.

Michael also used this metaphor, but with whole realms rather than just dimensions. Compare his discussion of where the angelic kingdom is located:

Archangel Michael: Now we also know that deep space contains many other galaxies so keep going and keep going and keep going. Now, when you have gone through all of that, think of it as being contained in a bubble; go outside the bubble; that's where we are.

Steve: Aah. So, transcendental space.

AAM: Yes. But, also at times the space - now we are going to really confuse you - the space in-between the spaces.

We occupy often the space between the spaces. We come from Source.

Steve: Right. Wow!

AAM: Yes, it is bigger than you think. (2)

OK, turn the fan on. Give your brain a chance to cool down.



The celestials have the ability to come down here and animate Third-Dimensional people (as Kathleen Mary Willis and I have both seen) and they have the ability to revitalize themselves by returning to the Absolute, according to Michael.

If that doesn't stretch your mind, think of life at the level of microbes, then at the level of universes, then at the level of material dimensions, then at the level of Transcendental Dimensions, then at the level of the Absolute. What part is less miraculous than any other? Microbes? Or the Absolute?

The Transcendental is a way station on the journey back to the One. This - Dimensions, Transcendental, Absolute - is the roadmap of the vision I had in 1987. (3)

Haven't seen any of this on Youtube? Isn't in the bookstores for Christmas? Stay tuned. Not tomorrow, but in our future.

Never mind a trip to the stars. How about a trip to other dimensions? Or beyond? (4)

### **Footnotes**

(1) Steve: Are there such things as the equivalent of dimensions in the Transcendental?

AAM: Yes.

Steve: Aaahhh! When are we going to hear about that?

AAM: Not for a while. (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow, Feb. 17, 2017.)

(2) "Archangel Michael on the Angelic Kingdom," June 13, 2014, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/06/13/archangel-michael-on-the-angelic-kingdom/>.

(3) See "The Purpose of Life is Enlightenment – Ch. 13 – Epilogue," August 13, 2011, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2011/08/13/the-purpose-of-life-is-enlightenment-ch-13-epilogue/>

(4) Since we're all angels, our natural habitat is the Transcendental. See



# Life Through an Archangel's Eyes

December 29, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=341284>



*I'd like to repost an interview from An Hour with an Angel from 2015.*

*In it Archangel Michael discusses what it's like to be an archangel and then goes on to explain more about the nature of "transformative" or higher-dimensional love vs "ordinary love."*

*He answers question like: Does an archangel evolve? How can they be in thousands of places at once? And still be back with Source? What is it like for an archangel to view the Divine Mother in form? What impact does it have on them?*

*Want to see life through an archangel's eyes?*

---

"Transcript: Archangel Michael – The Life of an Archangel, June 25, 2015," through channel Linda Dillon, July 22, 2015, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/07/22/transcript-archangel-michael-the-life-of-an-archangel-june-25-2015/>

---

*Excerpt only*

Linda Dillon, Channel for the Council of Love

Steve Beckow, Host, An Hour with an Angel

Archangel Michael: Sweet angel of light, dearest brother Steve, where do you wish to begin this day?

Steve Beckow: Well, I think what we'd like to do today, Lord, is to understand more about you and more about Archangels. So, for instance, you've just said that you take time out. But, I have also heard you say that you are present with, I think, maybe hundreds of people at once, maybe thousands of people at once, maybe even millions – I don't know. When you take time out do you withdraw that presence from all those contacts that you've been making?

AAM: No, dearest, I do not. Think of it in this way – and each of you in your own way. Dearest Steve, if you were to go, and I would encourage you to do so, if you were to go to a cabin in the woods and watch the eagles soar and the water lap the shore, would you have forgotten and withdrawn yourself from all those you love and cherish, from all those you serve? Would not a single thought for an article occur to you?

SB: [laughing] They would be occurring to me at lightning pace, Lord.

AAM: That is it exactly. I am happy to have this conversation, by the way, because most light workers do not have a complete, or shall we say thorough, understanding of what their various aspects and their inter-dimensional self, their multidimensional self, and the potential of multi-location, let alone bi-location, what their capacity, their talent, their ability to undertake many things at once – what that potential is.

Now, you tend to think – and it is a good thing, because it is a mental thing – what you do is you bring all your attention to this or that. 'I am bringing all my attention to my meditation.' And that is necessary. Or, 'I am bringing all my attention to having this conversation, this moment. I am bringing all my attention to writing this article,' because you are committed, you love your work, and you know that when you are engaging with another that it is necessary – yes, necessary – to be fully present. But that presumes a limitation in terms of what you are capable of.

Now, you are going to say that this is like a riddle. I am fully present with all of you, my beloved friends, this night. And I watch over, interact, work with, fly with, laugh with, my entire legion of blue, and then some, continually.

But that does not mean that I am not also fully present elsewhere, fully committed at the same time, in the same moment, of what you think of as time and space. Now, seldom am I actually fully present with millions. But hundreds or thousands is not even a blink of an eye.

SB: It's so hard for me to get that, Lord, to think of you being fully present with all those people. It's just very, very difficult to imagine. It's outside my frame of reference and world of possibility.

AAM: How can you not be fully present? Think of it as simply multiplying – not simply a thread or a fragment of your being – but duplicating your entire being. So that in a human – for example, you are writing an article or you are having a conversation, but you also know of someone who is ill, or grieving, or desolate, and you send yourself to them to heal, to comfort, to attend to them. And you do this consciously and unconsciously, subconsciously, all the time.

SB: Yes. But, I'm not conscious of the 'me' that has gone to the bedside of the person who's ill. It may have gone there, but I am not conscious of it.

AAM: That is something that is growing.

SB: [laughing] Ohhhh. Okay.

AAM: It is a capacity that many of you have begun to know or to observe, and it is simply something that is growing as you raise your frequency. It is part of your extended or expanded self. It is a capacity that you came with.

But you are asking about the archangels, not simply myself, for I would not wish to be seen as egoic. But all of us – and many angels have this capacity, even to think of your, what you as human beings have termed, as your guardian angels. So your guardian angel is constantly with you. And you say, "Well, I feel that they are not present." Well, that is your perception. That is not reality.

But there are many situations when your guardian angels will be right standing there by your shoulder, and, at the same time, off doing various assignments that you have given them.

SB: Well, that does help me understand because I, from time to time, I think I'm monopolizing my guardian angel's time. But now I think I understand a little better. He's doing other things as well.

AAM: But they are doing other things for thee, my friend.

SB: Well, I've heard about that, Lord, that if you ask your guardian angel, or guardian archangel to help you out with something, that they actually do – and you're saying that's true?

AAM: That is most certainly true! That is the mission and purpose of the guardian! And so, yes, that is the very function. Even when it is what you perceive as a heavy, or heavy lifting, or a difficult assignment – it is never considered that way.

There is a celebration – literally – when you let go of your feeling of separation, of isolation, and yes, dear heart, the ego of self-sufficiency, to say, “Gee, can I have a hand with this?” Then your guardians are free to go to work.

They do not interfere with you, and many of them complain [laughing] about being bored because their charges will not allow them to truly implement all the assistance that truly is available to each and every one of you.

SB: Wow. How far can I take this? I'll give you an example: I was speaking with a young woman yesterday down in California who is housesitting just because she is just at the end of her financial rope. Can I ask my angelic guide to find her a house or find her the means to afford a house? Is that going too far?

AAM: That is not going far enough.

SB: Oh wow. [laughing] What would be far enough?

AAM: And I am teasing you, beloved one. You are asking for the job description, are you not?

SB: [laughing] Well, I'm not sure. Perhaps I am.

AAM: But no, let us answer this because this is a good example. And there are situations in which you can ask your guardian angels to assist someone else on your behalf – that is an important proviso and understanding. You are not giving your guardian angels to somebody else. You are asking them to work and to do an undertaking on your behalf.

Now the first and foremost request to your guardian on behalf of this difficult situation would be for your guardian angels to speak to her guardian angels, and to her, so that she will allow herself – this is not a criticism – to get out of the way enough to allow the miracle to transpire. What we witness too often – and this is true in the seraphic, the archangelic, the angelic realm – is that humans have a tendency, two-fold, to ask for assistance, and then to jump back in and grab the situation back because they are fearful that they will not be attended to . . . or to limit the timeline.

Or, to also not understand that not all requests are granted. Simply because there is a deep level of learning that is transpiring about worthiness or the power to create – and that is a theme for your planet at this time. But it also is, there is something better coming.

SB: Okay.

AAM: Now, when you are homeless, it is exceptionally difficult to remove yourself, to stand back enough from your sacred self to say, ‘I will allow.’ Because what happens in those situations, and we would acknowledge as dire straits, is the situation that people think, ‘I have not been vigilant enough. I have to take action.’ Or, ‘I am not worthy of receiving.’

So the core issue, the underlying issue, of worthiness has need to be addressed as well. So do the angels and we, dear hearts, it is the same when we are working on our mission to bring peace upon Earth. What we spend a great deal of what you consider time and space on is working on those underlying issues that prevent the fulfillment of the promise and the design of the Mother.

SB: Hmm. Wow, that is very helpful. Thank you very much. You once said to me that if I posted a certain article that might inflame a certain religious group, I would be protected, but you would be on full-alert. What does it mean and what does it look like for an archangel to be on full-alert?

AAM: I will give you a visual because you all know – and if you do not, I remind you – you all know of the sword and shield that I carry.

SB: Yes.

AAM: And you all know of the sword and shield that I have bestowed upon each of you long ago. If you wish to visualize, to picture, what it means to have an archangel on full-alert, it is that they are standing in front of you, next to you, behind you, all at the same time. Shield up, sword drawn, prepared for battle. What does it mean? Our field is so strong. Nothing is permitted to penetrate our field to get to you. It is that simple.

SB: Okay, well, that definitely does help me. I'm interested in your relations with the Mother. How do you experience the Mother? Is it just a voice? Does she appear to you in a form?

AAM: First and foremost, we experience the Mother as Love. So, no matter how far we go out into the Omniverse, out into battle, out into celebration, her love is constant within us. Yes, around us – what you would think of as a knowing. But it is more than that; it is within our beingness.

But if we are to experience – and it doesn't matter about proximity by the way – we experience her, how will I say this, in various ways as scent. Oh, yes, you are not the only one. And her scent is distinct and it is as Light. It is as Love. And when I say Love, I do not simply refer to what you think of as emotion. It is a state of being. It is a state of being that sustains us.

In human form, you are still in a realm, a beautiful realm, where you imbibe water or eat food. Our food and sustenance – not that we are not self-sustaining; we are by the way – but what sustains us, in the larger sense, is the love and the energy of the Mother. There are times, beyond measure, beyond words, where we do witness her form. [sigh] And you will come to know this.

Very often, there are times or situations when even the angelic realm or the archangelic realm feels discouraged, or we feel the pain – and it is not simply our pain or our discouragement. It is the pain or the discouragement or the disillusionment of the entire collective – and at times, the emotional beliefs of the



entire galaxy or universe. We know your issues with time, and we know your questions of when.

But, think of it, when you have worked, toiled in joy for the Mother for thousands and thousands of years to bring peace, and still you see pain and suffering. Yes, we see the progress. Yes, we see the light growing – but I am giving you an example. It is in those times, not always, but most often, when we will tell the Mother, “Come to us in form,” that she will exhibit her magnificence. Not as an apparition, not as mist, or a shadow of light, but in form. What that does is that it elevates you, it restores you, it erases what you have been carrying, and it brings you the renewal to go for another few thousand years. It is such a gift.

SB: If you were a human being saying that, what you just said, and I would say you’ve had an experience of the Mother, you’ve had sixth chakra enlightenment – but what is that for an archangel? I mean archangels don’t get enlightened do they?

AAM: No. But they do get to go on a retreat and renewal. Not in the way that the human beings are highly recommended to.

SB: Yes. And just to repeat and confirm – when you go on retreat and renewal, just a part of you does. You’re still dealing with all the thousands of people that you would ordinarily deal with, right?

AAM: Yes. But, let me clarify. Also, you have a tendency to think – and we have not done a great deal to dissuade you of this understanding – you think that our beingness is static. And, of course it is not. We, like you, we are past what you think of as enlightenment. We have never departed to what – can we term – the ‘lower planes.’ But that does not mean that we are not evolving into greater, and greater, and greater light.

Now, you would think that it is inconceivable. Because we are, yes, the handmaidens of the Mother. Like you, we are the servants of the Mother, completely determined, committed, and in joy to the fulfillment of her design – which as you know, as soon as she has thought it, desired it, it is done.

But we are traveling along a spectrum of completion, of what you think of as time, we think of as a spectrum of completion. But, as we travel we are gaining. Because we do not have the waffle affect that has sometimes occurred in the human. And

the day will come, the time will come when I, in my complete radiance of Light, will not only choose, but be welcomed back to the Mother.

Now, you know – you know me, my beloved brother, my friends – I will probably reemerge and continue on, but we have all . . .do not think that we are simply static.

SB: What does it mean to say you've evolved? What does it look like for an archangel to evolve? Can you give us an illustration? Jophiel incarnated as Joseph. Did he evolve from that experience?

AAM: Yes, but, let us go prior to that incarnation. Jophiel was so evolved that he could incarnate as a human. Now let me explain – none of us, and you know that I have appeared many times and shown myself to you.

SB: I've seen you several times.

AAM: Yet we do not descend – and I use that in the term of motion, not energy – but we do not descend into human form. Although we visit, we do not assume the human form. Because the vibration of being in solidity of body, of your body – and even if we chose the holiest of beings – there would be an aspect of density that would be very difficult for us.

Jophiel was so clear, so purified in his light, and, yes, so committed to the Mother, that he could assume that form without concern of descension. He was able to maintain that vibration, that frequency, while in human form enough to be father, and spouse, and friend, but without an alteration in his frequency and vibration. He was that clear. Extremely evolved.

SB: Okay. You've given me another illustration of an archangel incarnating and that is Nonnus of Panopolis. What would have the archangelic kingdom choose that lifetime for an archangel to incarnate?

AAM: The only time that we will incarnate is when there is such a pivotal shift in the human awareness and frequency that the awareness of that individual is of such import that it literally affects the entire collective.

SB: Now, our listeners may not be familiar with Nonnus but I was most impacted by the story of him and the actress, Pelagia, out of which she became a walled-in

hermit under his tutelage. (1) So, taking this case of an archangel incarnating, what was the specific purpose that he incarnated for – to save Christianity at the time of the Nicene council . . . or?

AAM: To save Christianity, but also to demonstrate more clearly that humans do not have the right or the ability, in truth, to control or to rule over, to ward over, another human being. But also to demonstrate, very clearly, humans are not isolated. You can become a hermit. You can become Julian and live in a walled-in enclosure as well. But the point is you are not alone, and the connection . . .

SB: I think the Desert Fathers illustrated that as well.

AAM: That is correct. So there are times when it is important, because these stories, these biographies, live on. And it is important for humans who feel alone, lonely, separated, to know that even if they feel emotionally, or mentally, or spiritually isolated and separated, that they are not alone.

And another piece of this is that they do not need – you see, we do not have this need to be so front-and-center, in charge. Very often you have tended to think if we or the Masters come – as you have asked us to many times – that we will take up primary public positions. And that is not so. Very often what we will do is to take a position that is more remote or more supportive to the human realm, to be seen in some ways as ordinary people doing extraordinary things. As each of you, my beloved friends, do.

SB: Wow. The Mother, as you know, came in my last reading for the first fifteen minutes. One of the statements she made was, “Do not underestimate the power of my love.” I, in the first six decades of my life, I experienced a kind of what I would call ‘ordinary love,’ which wasn’t very moving. And I’m now experiencing transformative love, which is eminently moving and sweeps away things like anger and hatred. But the actual experience of the Mother’s love, that must be way, way, way beyond anything certainly I’ve experienced. How would you describe your experience of the Mother’s love?

AAM: As a complete unification. It is the, not the memory, but the experience – yes we have experiences – it is the experience of returning to Source. Even though you make differentiation, but we do not need to. In this case, it is as if Source is coming to you. It is that sense of knowing beyond knowing, of simply being.

You tend to think in terms of qualities, so in that time of being sustained, penetrated, enfolded in the Mother's love, it is not knowing, it is in that moment – what you would think of as moments – of being all wisdom, all love, all joy, all creation, of simply being all energy, all things. And it happens in a moment that feels as if it is years or eons. It is complete unity. And it is because of that complete unity that we do not rush home, because we are able to have home within us.

And you my beloved friend, you say that you are experiencing transformative love. And you have seen for yourself, you have experienced for yourself, that this is different than what has been named love. And that is not to disregard or downgrade the human love, romantic love, filial love. But it is completely different because you feel, you are transformed, you are elevated, you are expanded, and – be clear about this – this is available to you.

This is a huge piece of what your ascension is about: While in form being able to access the Love. And, thereby, because when you are in the unity, you ARE the love, you ARE the wisdom, you ARE the joy. And even after what you term 'experience' in that energy, that presence is still within you, it does not leave you. It only leaves you completely transformed.

SB: Yesterday I had coffee with somebody, and I was describing transformed love to my partner across the table, and I entered that space, in the course of discussing it. And the remarkable thing was that she entered that space, too, and she already knew about this. Is sharing about transformative love one way to ease oneself back into that space?

AAM: Think of it as claiming it. That when you begin to discuss it, what you are doing is activating, calling in and activating, expanding – and, yes, sure... You cannot be in a state of transformative love, you cannot be discussing, because it is not an intellectual discussion, it is not your mental body that is involved – it is your heart consciousness. And in discussing this, in sharing it, you gift it, you expand it. And what we would dare say is that most people in your coffee shop had the same experience. Because it permeates the very air.

SB: Consciously?

AAM: Yes.

SB: Well, it does explain some funny things that happened when I go into the Safeway, and I'm watching the counter person fill up my vessel with tabbouleh and I can see her giving me the delectable pieces, right? [laughing] You know the olives, and the this, and the that, and the other, and I'm scratching my head saying, "Does it show?"

AAM: It is seeing on the subtle level. And this is the human being realizing, perhaps not consciously quite yet, but realizing on the subtle level that this is Love. And as soon as that is seen and acknowledged, then the response is – the auto response is – to act in Love. Because it is the core of what every being, whether it is on Earth, on sweet Gaia or Venus, or Andromeda, or CCC – it is what every being ever created wants.

So this is the commonality between all species, between the humans, the Andromedans, the tigers, the bears, the elephants – it is common. It is the common thread. It is the warp and weave of the universe.

So this is what ties us all together – even the most recalcitrant, upset, disparaging individual who is sitting in the corner doing nasty things, and saying that they do not believe in love. His heart, her heart, is yearning for love. They just simply don't dare admit it because they are so a-feared that they will not receive it. And that they are not capable of giving it, of sharing it. And, of course, that is not of truth.

SB: Wow. We have 10 minutes to go and I'd like to turn to another matter. And if we get through that, then we can return to the discussion we are having right now. And that's that I'm really impressed with the – I've been meeting a lot of younger people now, it seems to go in different groups, and many of them are house sharing, they're couch surfing, they don't have jobs, they're scrambling like mad, they're tired, they're just hanging on, again, like so many other people.

And I wonder if you couldn't address yourself to them and their tremendous faith, because they're producing videos and healing technologies, and, oh, my gosh, this, that, and the other. Could you give them a message, perhaps, of hope? Because I know a lot of them are feeling so stretched, and yet continuing to do such good work without complaint.

AAM: And this is what I say to you, beloved ones – you have placed your priorities, your energy, your life force, your very beingness, you have connected, linked, grounded into what is vital to you. You have returned, in so many ways, to what, in your reference, would be the concept of tribe, of extended family, of community. You are living in community and in the understanding that, yes, you will sleep where you can, you will eat what you find. But what is most important to your very soul, to your very survival, is the creation, the fulfillment, not only of the Mother's dream, but of your dream.

You are the creators of Nova Earth. You are not the first wave, the second wave, the third wave – let go of that. You are the Ones.

This generation that brings into form the beauty, the bounty, the love, of what humans have to bring forth. Not on behalf of Gaia, but in concert with Gaia. But you are creating what the new world, in terms of human participation, looks like.

Are you stretched? Yes. Are you stretched beyond your limits? No. Because you are flexible, you are inventive, you have the capacity to create in so many ways, and you will not be denied. Nothing will stop the fulfillment of your talent, your capacity, your dream because you know that this is the core of your life force.

Your life force is not dependent upon a home, because you carry your home within you. It is not dependency on a bank account because you carry your spiritual currency with you. It is not dependent on approval of institutions that would have nothing to say in a positive nature about you.

You are the revolution. You are the change. You are the hope.

Do I give you encouragement? Do I give you my hope, my truth? I give it to you, but let us reassure you, we also draw from you. You are one of the reasons that we celebrate. So often they say, 'Show us the change.' But my beloved friends, you are the change. You do not sit in a corner of darkness waiting. No, you put your head to the sun and you create. And that is the truth of the new tomorrow.

You are already inhabitants of the Cities of Light. You are the architects. You are the builders. You are the plumbers. You are the electricians. The most remarkable thing about the future Cities of Light that anchor in your now is the beauty, the

clarity, the sweetness, the unity. That whether it is city, a metropolis, or a healing temple in the woods – it matters not.

You are bringing forth what you know to be your expression of your divinity, of your beauty, of your joy. Are you forgotten and by-passed? Not in the slightest.

We have begun this day by speaking about the limited ideation that so many have of guardian angels. Now, you are an independent generation and we love this about you. But you also understand about interdependence. And that interdependence, dear heart, extends to us. Ask your guardians for help. Ask them to pave the way – and each of you has a different way, a different meaning, a different understanding of what ‘pave the way’ means. That is what is so glorious and splendid about you. You are not going with previously defined ways. You are creating the new, and we are overjoyed to be in your company.

AAM: . . . We will come. Let us. Because you are the future.

SB: I’m sure there are some who think in terms of usual human ways of, ‘Oh, well, I am waiting to be discovered.’ How will they come into prominence, Lord? How does a light worker in California who’s not known to very many people, say, how does that person come into a position where they can make their contribution?

AAM: First and foremost, they have need to declare that they are already discovered because they have discovered themselves. They have need to get rid of what they think of as humility and piety, and begin to declare, in a very public way, who they are, what they are doing – and yes, ask your guardians to assist in putting the right people directly in front of you, of bringing you to places where you will have those conversations – if it works, yes. But, dear hearts, you are already committed to your work. So that is not the issue.

Allow the unfoldment. You think that you are having to push upstream because you are breaking the paradigm. Instead of pushing upstream, get to the top of the hill and roll downwards, it is much easier.

SB: Ok. Thank you for that. I would like to return now to one question which I think may have occurred to other listeners and may be as perplexing to them as it is for me. It’s trying to understand, trying to reconcile the fact of oneness with individuality. Even seraphim, who stand facing the throne of God, so to speak – I

mean that's the popular image – are still individuals, even though I think one could probably say that they are one with Source. Can you help us understand this seeming paradox of being One but individual?

AAM: It is the greatest gift of the Mother. You know, when you are insecure, you have a tendency to recreate yourself, and want to clone and to have replicas of yourself. And we have seen this time and again in dysfunctional family structure.

SB: Control.

AAM: It is the control. The Mother does not need, does not desire, does not contain the need to control. So what she says, what she gives, is this trust, this faith and this knowing that to be unique – whether it is a blade of grass, a planet, a star, or a being, a seraph – to have the experience of uniqueness, to be that incredible, unique reflection, participation, of who the Mother is and for her to set you free to do as you wish and choose.

Now, it is inconceivable to us. It always confuses us when anyone chooses to be less than who they can be, to be that reflection, that connectedness with the Mother. But she is so resplendent, that this does not enter into the creation because she knows – and we know – because of her, that sooner or later, we all rejoin.

So, are we ultimately all connected? It is only one tapestry. It is only one grid. It is only one pattern. But within that, you are each unique sparks of light. And that is the most profound gift of trust, and of knowing – an expression of her love.

SB: I'm getting my signal that we are to wrap it up, Lord, and I'm very sorry to say that. Do you have any words upon closing?

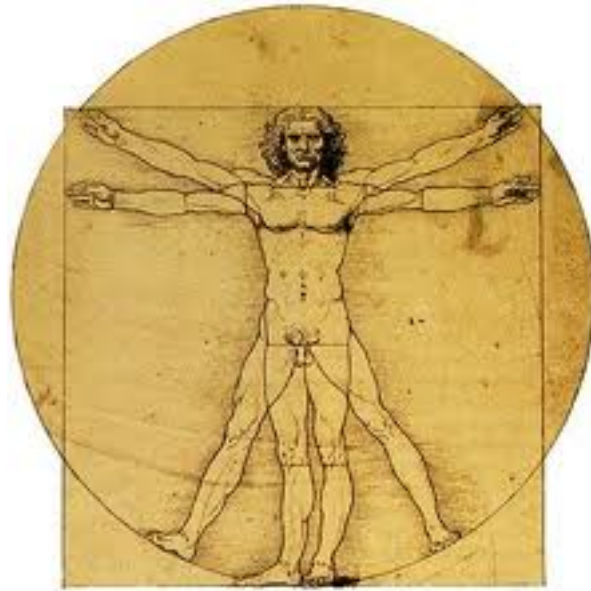
AAM: Do not hesitate to ask for help. And come and drift in your transformative love and higher. Let us help. Because we want to. That is our joy. Go with my love and let peace reign upon sweet Gaia now. Farewell.



# The “Structure” of the Divine Order

January 24, 2016

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/01/24/the-structure-of-the-divine-order/>



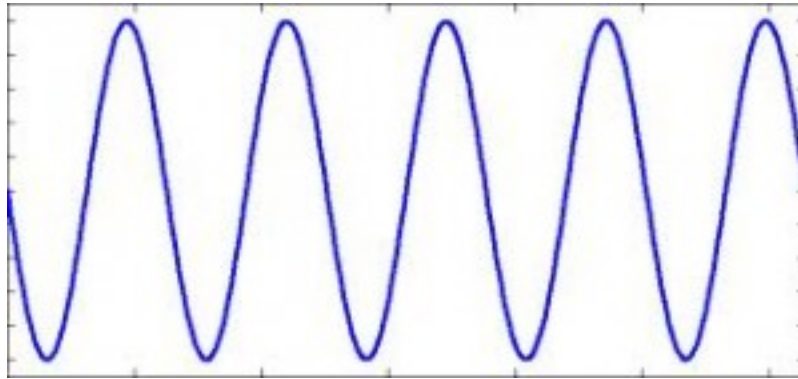
*Mammalian version of the Adam Kadmon template*

I've been asked to write an article discussing the "structure" of the divine order. It's challenging to write about something that does and does not exist, especially with Third/Fourth-Dimensional eyes. But I'll try.

The origin (and the destination) of the round of life is the One without a second, the Source, the Void, about whom nothing can be said. Some ancient sages, including Jesus, called this "God the Father."

The Source is silent and still. The Source and love are the same. The Source is omnipotent, omniscient, omnipresent. To realize that Source is the reason why all of us were created. We climb Jacob's ladder of consciousness. God stands at the top.

When we realize the One, God meets God and the purpose for which we were created is fulfilled. We then return and help others to have the same realization. Because that meeting is joyous beyond imagination, life is said to be a *lila* or divine play.



*The Mother births a creative universal vibration, Aum, which has the form of a sine wave*

To create the world in which sparks of divinity grow and learn and eventually realize ourselves as God, the One entered into created reality as movement and sound, as a sine wave, which creates, preserves, and transforms/destroys.

We call the origin of this universal creative vibration, this primal energy, God the Mother or the Divine Mother. Hindus call "her" (she is not a "she" just as "he" is not a he) Shakti or Energy.

Hindus break this sine wave down and personify it as:

- (1) Creation = Brahma = The cosmic force called rajas.
- (2) Preservation = Vishnu = The cosmic force called sattwa.
- (3) Transformation = Shiva = The cosmic force called thamas.

The Divine Mother has been known by a thousand names. (1) The Father does not speak. The Mother is his voice, which leads her to be called the Word of God, the Voice in the Silence, the Voice in the Wilderness, etc. She is known to all religions as Wisdom or Sophia (Solomon), Royal Glory (Zarathustra), the Holy Spirit (Jesus), etc.

When the Divine Mother comes through in a channeling, to all intents and purposes, we're talking to the Father. No one gets to the Father except through her, so to speak.

When the Mother creates worlds without end, she builds a body for its inhabitants and the Father deposits a divine spark (the soul, the Self, the Christ, the Atman) in the prepared body. This spark completes the Trinity, which in Christianity is called the Father, Son and Holy Ghost and in Hinduism Brahman, Atman, and Shakti. This is the Divine Family.

The first created beings were the seraphim, according to Archangel Michael. But then came the archangels and then more seraphim and then....

Steve Beckow: X said that archangels were born first from God. I thought seraphim were. What is true?

Archangel Michael: First of all, it was the seraphim, but then it was the archangels. But it was not all the seraphim and then the archangels. There was a little intermingling. (2)

While early Christian fathers saw the angelic kingdom as a hierarchy, starting with the angels and culminating in the Seraphim, Archangel Michael says it's not hierarchical. Each angelic realm was created with its purposes in mind and each is equal. The angels do not want to become archangels, etc.

Below these are the dimensional realms, such as the human. There are twelve dimensions, Archangel Michael told me recently.

Steve Beckow: How many dimensions are there Lord?

Archangel Michael: Twelve.

Steve: How come some people talk about the 21st plane and the 30th dimension?

AAM: They are misunderstanding the construct of the human existence.

Also understand that within each dimension, there are 12 planes. Think of it as a 12 step program for each dimension. (3)

The human body, which conforms to what is called the Adam Kadmon template, is common in the universe. It's bilaterally symmetrical, bipedal, with stereoscopic vision, physical senses, a large bicameral brain, etc. David Wilcock explains:

"The human body shows up in the galaxy on every planet where life can form. It's a natural evolution. Some might get there by an insect; some might get there by a lizard; some might get there by mammals like we do; some might get there by cetaceans; some might get there even by vegetation, apparently." (4)

Inside the different bodies is the same one soul.

I used to believe, as I think did most of our terrestrial sources, that we progressed from mineral to plant to animal to human to angel on our journey from God to God. Archangel Michael has told me that that view of things doesn't quite reflect reality, but I haven't explored the matter further with him. When I do, I'll round out the picture, but this is as clear as it is to me for now.

### **Footnotes**

(1) See "On the Nature of the Divine Mother" at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/spiritual-essays/the-nature-of-the-divine-mother/on-the-nature-of-the-divine-mother-or-holy-spirit-2/>.

(2) Archangel Michael in a personal reading through Linda Dillon, Oct. 29, 2014.

(3) Archangel Muchael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Jan. 20, 2016.

(4) "David Wilcock, Project Camelot Interviews David Wilcock, Part 2 of 4 at <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=0Bz9YPriDL0&feature=channel>"

# How the Archangelic Kingdom Operates

February 17, 2016

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/02/17/how-the-archangelic-kingdom-operates/>



*Folks, I'm reposting this incredible discussion from Archangel Michael a year ago. In it, in a very discursive and informal manner, he describes how the archangelic kingdom operates. This kind of information simply would not have been available, or, if it was, not as easily available, say, two hundred years ago as it is now.*

---

"Archangel Michael: We are All Aligned with the Heart, Mind and Will of One," channeled by Linda Dillon, January 23, 2014, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/01/archangel-michael-we-are-all-aligned-with-the-heart-mind-and-will-of-one/>.

---

Steve Beckow: I don't think many of us know how decisions are reached among the celestials, the ascended masters and the galactics; among the members of the Ascension fleet above us; between the Ascension fleet and the people on the ground; how decisions are arrived at by President Obama when he consults with

you, if even telepathically ... or whatever. We don't know anything about how decisions are reached, how timing is decided, how events are coordinated.

Could you talk to us about that, please?

Archangel Michael: Let us begin ... by saying what we are describing is also a prelude to where you are heading, so it is a timely and planned discussion that we have this day, and we are completely in a unified field, as are you and as are you with us. And when I say 'with us' I mean what you think of as the Company of Heaven, the Council of Love, Ascension Command, your star brothers and sisters, the ascended masters, the universe. So this is a massive question.

Now, let us start by describing how we work. And again, I will attempt to translate it.

We have never varied. We have never departed. And when I say 'we' now I am speaking of the angelic and the archangelic realms, with the exception of the fallen angels, who have had the experience of variance.

But we are aligned with what you would think of as the heart and mind and will of One, and therefore the design and the plan in all its infinite glory of the Mother. And we can speak specifically to two weeks or two thousand eons.

You have a term on Earth, a word, called entrainment. And the example is when you see schools of fish in the beautiful, crystal clear waters of the Caribbean where you are all headed, spiritually, that swim one way and then without explanation, as a collective, change direction. You see it in flocks of birds, and you see it in human behavior. You tend to think of it as trends or patterns of behavior.

But think of it in this way — that we are in complete entrainment with the Mother. So we do not vary from that flow, from that ebb. If there is a thought, a desire, that then becomes a creation and a variable in the plan, then we are all flowing with it continually. So there is never any discord.

Now, that does not mean that we do not have unique and specific roles within that field, because we do. And that is part of our joy and part of our service to the Mother. So if you were to think of it as an org chart, you would think, of course,

Mother is the CEO; Father is the chairman of the board. And the direction is set, obviously, by their collaboration and union.

And I suggest to you, they are always in agreement.

Archangel Gabriel, Gabrielle, is the central administrator. That Lily of Love is actually a very powerful being. So we do have roles. And you can think of Gabrielle as being responsible to administer the plan. Now, we are not speaking of someone who is doing a great deal, but rather overseeing — yes, there are incursions now and then — but she allocates various responsibilities to where they are most appropriate.

And again, there is never — well, I should never say never — occasionally there has been discussion, lively discussion, in your terms, about who does what. But that might be for another discussion, when we share family secrets.

So, through Gabrielle, an element, a fragment of the plan is assigned, and these assignments, as we say, sometimes are very brief, but generally very lengthy. We tend to think of time in far greater spans than you do. But within that span of time there are very specific goals, outcomes, benchmarks that the Mother anticipates to have come to pass. So you can think of that as the Divine Timeline.

So, Gabrielle will say to me, “Well, Michael, there can be no Ascension, there can be no movement of the entire collective until there is greater peace.” Now, she does not guide me or direct me on how to do that. She simply says, “You take care of it.” And if you know my sister, she expects me to do just that. And so that is an element. And I will come back to that simply because I can explain it as it is my forte and sphere.

But then she will say, to Ariel, who is in charge of beauty and the angels of pink, and defenders of the throne, and she will say to Ariel, “Now, we are going to have to have, for the fulfillment of this plan, a greater appreciation of the divine qualities, of beauty, of the inner and outer beauty. And, by the way, while that is taking place, and while you are taking some of your angels of pink, they also need to be assigned to the star beings so that they do not feel ignored and to Gaia and to several other planetary systems. But that is your task. You take care of it.”

And so on ...

Steve Beckow: Well, if I can intervene for a minute, the angels of pink are seraphim. So right there you say something that probably collides with current knowledge. In fact, I'm hearing more and more about the seraphim being involved in our Ascension. But ordinarily, before that, I wouldn't have thought of the seraphim as being involved.

AAM: The seraphim have never been involved before.

SB: Hm-hmm. What has changed?

AAM: The Mother's desire to have completion of this Ascension process.

SB: Okay. Please continue.

AAM: So, similarly, she will speak to Raphael and ensure that the healing, in every aspect, is going to be addressed. So, we as archangels know what our role is.

Uriel is charged with anchoring enough inspiration and planting enough of the energy of the future to create that bridge, to bring light where there has been darkness. The imagery I give to you is with philosophy and the cave, (1) and humanity has been in the cave looking at the shadows and believing it to be reality for a very long time. So Uriel brings you out of the cave.

Then, she turns, as an administrator, still, and she collaborates — note what I say, 'collaborates' — with Sanat Kumara, with your beloved Raj (mine too, as well) because he is charged with the unfoldment of this plan for Earth and for humanity.

And this is not merely esoteric or spiritual.

Sanat Kumara — and that is why he says, at times, that he can speak more bluntly, more specifically, more freely, because he is addressing human concerns, human behaviors, human patterning, human change, human timelines and the listing, alteration, transmutation of that to the higher plan — is charged with "How is this going to unfold?" in very practical ways. What is the logistical plan for this? So, you would think of it as equipment, food, "How does the army travel? Are they fed? Are they clothed? Are they ready?" And this is a massive undertaking.

Now, each of us, of course, has legions that we work with. And many of you, of course, are part of those legions. And some of you are part of several legions. You



have volunteered, you have been seconded, you have worked in various roles and are working in various roles, particularly during this lifetime.

Now, there are allegiances and alignments. So, for example, St. Germaine tends to work very closely on many projects with Archangel Raphael. And he would say, “Now, what is the connection, Michael, between you and Raphael? Because healing is not the same as finding inner peace and the expression in the outer world of peace, of non-violence, of communication, of love?”

And yes, all of our roles overlap. That is not a problem for us. We are not tripping over one another. We do not have stringent, what you would think of as job descriptions. But we have these very broad parameters within which we work.

Now, the same is true of your star brothers and sisters. You tend still to think of levels — are they at the same level as the seraphim, as the archangels? No. But they are part of that alignment. They are living in the higher realm, the dimensions.

They have made that alignment with love, with peace, with healing. And so their mission and purpose have become to spread that love and that service to others, and their primary mission at this point in time, in this universe, in this reality, as we are talking about Ascension, is to Gaia and to humanity.

Everybody is collaborating. No, not by memo, but telepathically, energetically. It is like the finest ballet, or the sweetest orchestra. The symphony is heard throughout the universe. And when there is a single discordant note — and normally that comes from humanity — it is addressed immediately. *From 2013*

## Do Angels Live on Planets and in Dimensions?

June 18, 2014

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/06/18/do-angels-live-on-planets-and-in-dimensions/>



Anyone who's asked in a reading what dimension they're from will have heard the source reply Fifth, or Seventh, or Ninth, or Eleventh. And to this point in time, I've always assumed this meant that the person had evolved to and lived on that dimension.

But now with the knowledge coming out that most lightworkers are angels, the significance of dimensionality is in need of revision.

Archangel Michael told us back in 2012 on *An Hour with an Angel* that:

“The angelic realm, all of us, are not part of that twelve dimensions, twelve planes of human existence. We are a realm beyond that.” (1)

And here he discusses the subject at greater length:

Steve Beckow: All angels are beyond dimension, is that correct?

Archangel Michael: Yes, now do we inhabit and exhibit and experience dimensionally in order to be with you and with many throughout the universe? Yes, we do.

SB: So, often we've been told "You're from the 7th dimension," "You're from the 9th" or "from the 11th." We're talking about angels but that is where they prefer to hang out at the moment.

AAM: That is where they are alighting. (2)

Alright, well, where are angels from then, I asked AAM.

Archangel Michael: Think of it in this way. Think of your planet or even think of your galaxy. Then outside of your galaxy you have what you believe to be deep space.

Now we also know that deep space contains many other galaxies so keep going and keep going and keep going. Now, when you have gone through all of that, think of it as being contained in a bubble, go outside the bubble. That's where we are.

SB: Aah. So transcendental space.

AAM: Yes. But also at times the space - now we are going to really confuse you - the space in-between the spaces.

We occupy often the space between the spaces. We come from Source.

SB: Right. Wow!

AAM: Yes, it is bigger than you think.

I have failed to grasp the significance of "we come from Source."

SB: Yes. So you are transcendental?

AAM: Yes.

SB: All angels?

AAM: Yes. (3)

In another discussion I was moved to ask him if angels are from dimensions altogether different from human, to which he replied:

AAM: Angels are altogether different from humans.

SB: Okay.

AAM: Now, more and more what you are seeing is the angelic self shining through and finding that place of balance within and in conjunction with the human self. (4)

He explained that the common way of speaking about dimensions obscured the true situation. He emphasized the need to increase the clarity with which these matters were discussed.

“We tend to say, and we have certainly often said, ‘They are from...’ Perhaps it would be more accurate to say that they anchor, they visit, they are of.

“Now, the same is true, because this is part of my favorite topic because it pertains to how do you — and we — interpret the information that we share with you? And as you are learning to speak in a different way, and vibration, with your star brothers and sisters, it is increasingly important that we be clear and you be clear.

“And, additionally, because of this and because of the expansion that you are experiencing, your being, not merely your mind or your heart consciousness, or your emotional body, but the totality of your being is more prepared to receive and integrate the information that I speak of now.

“So when you are asking about a being that is in form... so let us, for the purposes of discussion, call this person a human being whether they are a hybrid or not. When they are in human form, that does not eradicate, can we say, their angelic self.

“And very often — in fact, most often — when you think of the universal self, which is a term we use rather than simply higher self, which feels like a connection to a part of you, but think of it as higher, your angelic self is a very large part of who you are in a universal sense.” (5)

Angels come into form to share the human experience and they will have a favorite dimension.

“When you come into human form, you do so to experience the realm of the human experience — 12 dimensions, 12 planes within those dimensions, 12 rays, and so on. Now, what you are saying, and what we are saying, is where has this person primarily positioned themselves, not only in this lifetimes, but in many lifetimes? When they assume form, what is the spot that they are most joyous in and like to call home?

“And for some it is the 7th, which is the Christ consciousness and love. For some, it is beauty [the 9th Dimension of Surrender, Truth and Joy]. For some it is mastery [the 11th Dimension of Mastery].

“So then we will say, ‘That person is from, or of...’ the 9th, the 10th, the 7th, the 5th, and so on, and they carry the qualities of that dimension, of that reality. That is what they bring, particularly during the time when the old 3rd has been breaking down.” (6)

When we as angels leave form, we may choose to go back to our favorite human dimension or we may choose to return to the angelic domain, as we wish.

“Now, when you leave human form, when you say to me, or to the Mother or your guides, or your beloved, ‘I am leaving now. I am shedding this physical form. I will see you later,’ there is a universe of expansion and choice. Now, does that mean that that person, that being, now this sheer energy of angel-self, leaves completely the 9th, 10th, 11th, 12th dimension? Not necessarily.

“Are they restricted to that reality? No.” (7)

And what about planets? Often in readings it’s said that a person, who later turns out to be an angel, is from Arcturus or Andromeda or the Pleiades. Do angels live on planets?

Steve Beckow: I’ve heard of so many angels living on different planets, I’m a little bit confused on whether angels live in a different realm or simply live on planets or what.

Archangel Michael: No, they do not live on different planets. Let us be very clear. The angelic realm has the ability to have a physical experience, what you in your realm of human experience tend to think of as primarily third- and fourth-dimensional physical experiences.

But they can do that on any planet they choose.

S: And they don't stop being their angelic self elsewhere.

AAM: Well, there is never any need to.

S: Need to what, Lord?

AAM: Assume a different physicality or form. That is simply a choice.

S: But do they send down an aspect of themselves?

AAM: No. Think of it as simply ways in which they can alight for a while and for our definition of a while it can be ten minutes or ten thousand years. But to say that there would be angelic planets would be ... incomplete, let us put it that way. An incomplete understanding. (8)

I took the case of "X" who has lived on Venus and elsewhere and yet is an angel.

S: X is an angel, but she's been on Venus, the Pleiades, Andromeda.

AAM: Yes, and she has assumed various forms when she has been on those planets just as she is an angel in form when she is existing on Gaia.

S: But somewhere out there is her angelic form?

AAM: Well, her angelic form is simply folded in to who she is. She has done and mostly completed that integration. What she is not realizing and we use her as simply a prototype, and she is doing this more and more and more, so when she wishes to exhibit her angelic form, she will do so.

She has felt she has done it mostly in the privacy of her own home because she is not quite comfortable.... Ask Y because she has done this as well. Ask her how she can simply morph. It is like shapeshifting. It is actually quite easy. So play with it.

Do not go to the depths of hell and say I must do this, I must exert myself.  
Simply open and stretch your wings. (9)

So now, if this information is correct, we know that angels are beyond human dimensionality, that they're transcendental. But they have the power to incarnate in form, to live on dimensional planets, and then to return to their own domain when they choose and have finished their service to the Mother.

When a dimension is cited, as in a reading, really what's being said is where that angel chooses to alight or spend time. But it isn't an indicator of evolution. Angels live beyond the bubble of dimensional life, the known universe, in a transcendental space.

### **Footnotes**

(1) Archangel Michael, An Hour with an Angel, March 26, 2012, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2012/03/archangels-michael-and-gabriel-on-the-angelic-realm-hour-with-an-angel-transcript-march-26-2012/> .

(2) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Feb. 12, 2014. [Hereafter AAM.]

(3) "Archangel Michael on the Angelic Kingdom," June 13, 2014, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/06/13/archangel-michael-on-the-angelic-kingdom/>.

(4) AAM, Feb. 12, 2014.

(5) AAM, Jan. 3, 2014.

(6) Loc. cit.

(7) "Archangel Michael on Obama, Valentines Day, and the Clean-up in the Human Realm," Feb. 15, 2014, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/02/15/archangel-michael-on-obama-valentines-day-and-the-clean-up-in-the-human-realm/>

(8) Personal Reading, Jan. 3, 2014.

(9) Loc. cit.

# Archangel Michael: The First Form You Assumed was Angelic

July 8, 2013

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/abundance-on-building-nova-earth/what-role-are-the-angels-playing/archangel-michael-the-first-form-you-assumed-was-angelic/>



*Archangel Michael discusses the non-hierarchical nature of the angelic circle, the Seraphim and Cherubim, whether humans become angels, whether angels evolve "up" the nine orders, our status as angels, the light (enlightenment) the angels bring, and the role of service in enlightenment.*

**An Hour with an Angel with Archangel Michael on the Angelic Realms through Linda Dillon, July 7, 2013**

## **Excerpt**

Steve Beckow: Welcome, Archangel Michael.

Archangel Michael: And welcome to all of you, for yes, I am Michael, archangel of peace, warrior of love, sometimes known as bringer of news. And thank you.



Thank you for your invitation to speak on an area that is very near and dear not only to your hearts but to mine. For basically what you are doing is asking me to speak about my family. ...

Take the time, my friends, to explore within, and understand, the angelic realm is not some distant entity regardless of what area of focus is the primary concern of that being. Each of you carries part of this knowing, this energy within you.

So welcome it, discern it, and allow it to be part of you — because it always has been, and it always will be. This is not a situation where the law of elimination comes into play. The origin and design of who you are and who you have chosen to become does not shift.

So, where do you wish to begin, my beloved brother?

SB: Well, Lord, many people don't believe that there is an angelic kingdom. Others take their knowledge from the Bible. And some believe that how you interacted with humanity millennia ago is how you interact with humanity now. So there are preconceptions; there is a lack of understanding.

Can you give us an introduction to the angelic realms? For instance, do they exist in a place?

AAM: They exist everywhere. So let us begin, yes. Do you know that if you are simply walking along with even your eyes open, looking out at the world, that you do not tend to see, or even many times feel, your nose, or your cheekbones?

SB: Yes.

AAM: Well, does this mean, then, that unless they are active, whether it is stuffy or hurting or being touched, that it does not exist?

SB: No.

AAM: Well, that is absurd! Of course it does! Your form does not change that dramatically from moment to moment to moment. It changes consistently and constantly, but not in ways that your chin or your nose or your cheekbones disappear.

Now, let us talk about this issue of belief, because it is key to our discussion and to every single discussion we ever have, both in this form and elsewhere.

The purpose of all of our work together — and let me preface what I am saying by saying I am not trying to eliminate faith or hope or belief; but let us proceed from there — the purpose of your Ascension, of your coming into the fullness of your heart consciousness, the purpose of aligning with universal law, with Mother/Father One, is to move you, to awaken you, to shift you, however you conceive of this, from a place of belief to a place of wisdom, of knowing and of simply being, to be in the same assurance that you have when you walk out the door with your eyes wide open, that, although you are not seeing your cheekbones or your nose, that they are there.

So, the entire purpose of what you are all going through — whether you acknowledge it or believe it, doesn't matter; it is still underway. And you are shifting from a position of, "I believe this; I don't believe that," to a simpler place — a place of simple knowing and being. And that is the beauty. That is the gift of letting go of the old Third realm.

Now, for those who do not believe, we will get into this. But let us give you simply an overview or starting point. It is inconceivable that there would not be a kingdom or angelic realm. And are there variations within that realm? Yes, of course there are, the same way there are variations within the human realm.

There are those of you who, throughout your lifetime, whether it is 20 or 30 or 60 or 70 years, have always been interested in the cosmos, in the universe, in how things work. That [interest] is similar to what people consider the first sphere of the angelic realm.

The cherubim and the thrones; to some degree the dominions have been defined and brought to the forefront, either through oral tradition — Biblical or rabbinical tradition, it matters not — as a way for human beings to relate to the angelic kingdom.

So we will more or less adhere to this, because we don't want to give you a whole new way — you have had enough new of late — of defining and looking at things. We want to give you reference points, but we want to expand the understanding of what those reference points or categorizations are.

Now, having said that, I also need you to understand — yes, need you, within your heart, your heart consciousness - to understand that this is not what you perceive because of the structure that you have lived in and existed within; this is not a hierarchy. If there is one message that we consistently communicate to all of you, it is to throw away your hierarchical ideas.

Why? Because they do not serve you. And why? Because what happens in this, dear hearts, is so often what you end up doing — including your own self-image — is you tend to think of some as greater or lesser, and you are on the bottom rung. And that simply is not so.

So, in terms of thinking about the angelic kingdom, similar to what we have taught you about consideration of the dimensions, think of it more as a circle with each quadrant having various responsibilities and preferences, but that there are not cement walls between these quadrants. There is a great deal of pass-over and pass-through and exchange. So that is the starting point.

### **The Seraphim**

Now, let us speak of what you think of as the three spheres. And let us begin by speaking about the mighty seraphim, who are simply beings of bright, wondrous light, fully aware, fully cognizant.

And while all angelic beings face the center, the center of course being the Mother, the Father, the One, but mostly the Mother, the seraphim keep their attention more clearly focused towards the Mother rather than turned out towards the universe, the multiverse, the cosmos, countries, nations, people, beings. In many ways you can think of them as the defenders of the throne. They are magnificent. And there is nothing that they do not see or perceive.

What you think of as their voice is simply music. It is music of the spheres. It is the sound of the universe. It is the beauty of all. The seraphim, even in my reference point, are phenomenal and very, very sacred and holy.

It is very rare, might I say exceedingly rare, for a seraphim to leave the throne, not that there are not enough of them to take care, because there are. But there are seraphim that have come to Earth at this time and assumed human form to work with this cause of transformation of Gaia and of the human collective.

And this is done in my words, not in theirs. It is done as an act of service, and might I say, sacrifice, because it is such a dramatic adjustment to their field, to their energy, to who they are.

Very often those who are seraphim will have little or no memory of having been on Earth or elsewhere in previous lives, or it is quite limited. They always come in phenomenal concentrated purpose on direction and service to the Mother.

Now, you say, “Well, how do I work with the seraphim?” Sing. Now, if you were to look to what you think of as religious texts, you would, say, pray, but also remember, my friends, that many of the original prayers were sung.

And it is songs of praise, of humility, of asking for help. And it tends to be help of a universal nature, the transformative assistance, although we are not suggesting that a seraphim or a group of seraphim will not attend to an individual if they are so moved or directed and guided.

The seraphim that are upon the Earth are those that you can think of as communicators, directors; those who are doing large planetary work. They have a difference in the cast of their light, that if you pay attention you can see that their fields, for those of you who see auric fields, are quite different and distinct. And of course many of them are pink.

Do you have questions before I continue about the seraphim, my friend?

[Steve: At this point, my Skype connection hung and, though I heard his question, I could not respond to it.]

Then I will continue.

### **The Cherubim**

The cherubim. Now, these beings, and all beings, including human beings, star beings, intergalactic beings, all shine brightly. Let us be very clear about that.

The cherubim tend to be almost what you can think of as transmitters of that light of One, which is simply love, to and through the stars, the planetary systems, the Milky Way, into the realm that you are operating in, which of course is this solar system, and upon Gaia.

They are also beings of pure, pure love. That is why they are so often associated, and actually quite romantically associated, and drawn — in art, we mean — as being vehicles of romantic love, of assisting with romantic love. But while they can do that, this is not the primary area of concern or service that the cherubim fulfill.

Now, do they bring unconditional love? Yes. But they do so, again, in a very cosmic way. So what they are doing is working with star systems and galaxies and cosmic realities. So they are not particular to the concern, shall we say, of any human being, or star being, or intergalactic being.

It is not that the cherubim are working, shall we say, in the Pleiadian sector or Arcturus or Andromeda. They work in a very large way being the transmitters of the light, which is the love, to the larger whole. So you can think of them very much as heavenly transmitters.

And what does this accomplish? Think of it. They bring light to situations, to star systems. They bring love. So very often we have said to you that the love is being transmitted to you directly from the heart of Mother/Father One. That transmission or amplification vehicle is often through the cherubim, because they can modulate it to the planet herself.

Gaia has been a great recipient of this boundless love, this unconditional love, this flow of beingness that has allowed her to be in her Ascension process along with your entire universe and system.

So what we would say to you about the cherubim, they are often misunderstood and underestimated. Now, can they manifest as sweet, tiny beings of light? Of course they can. And can they manifest as huge beings of light, pretty much as bright as the seraphs? Yes, they can.

The only personal interest that they tend to take in terms of Gaia's, other than her core, is they also watch over and protect many of the sacred places upon your planet. And the reason I bring this up this day is that - yes, I am talking about temples and churches that have remained pure, or clear - but my purpose in discussing this is that this is a time when there are many cities of light emerging — from the rocks, from the oceans, from the sky, from the plains. And the cherubim

are very influential in their helping with these cities of light to anchor and to emerge.

They also tend to act as free agents. So when they are in their service, if they see an area of the omniverse, of the multiverse, that has become dark or sluggish, they will often go, unbidden, undirected, to this place and simply infuse it — now, we are talking galaxies and star systems — infuse it with light.

Sometimes this results — yes, your science would have difficulty with this, but nevertheless I will share it — this often results in the birth of new stars. Yes, of course they can adjust their energy, just as

Gaia has, just as some of the seraphim have come and taken human form.

There are always exceptions to the rule. But let me suggest to you that there are no cherubim in form, they may flit in and out. They may grace individuals for a period of time, even sometimes a lifetime, but they do not tend to assume what you think of as human form. It is simply not their way.

### **Do Humans Become Angels?**

AAM: Do you have questions of me, dear heart?

SB: I'm torn, Lord, because you've just talked about the seraphim and the cherubim, and part of me would like to hear you talk about all the orders. And yet I have two questions from listeners. And maybe we can answer those questions first, and then turn back to your discussion.

AAM: Yes.

SB: One is, is it the case in spiritual evolution that humans graduate — let's put it that way — to the angelic kingdoms? And then the second question is, do the various angelic kingdoms evolve, one into the other?

AAM: The answer is no and no. Now, let us have a lively discussion about this because it will include discussion of all the various realms.

SB: Okay.

AAM: These very questions speak to the heart of the matter of which I was primarily concerned when we began. And that is a definition of the realms as a hierarchy — I will graduate, I will become an angel, and then if I am really good, maybe one day I will become an archangel.

SB: Yes.

AAM: That assumes that one is more than another, rather than simply different, different focus, different form.

And this is also the underlying issue with so many human beings. They are not happy being human. They feel less-than rather than understanding their unique magnificence.

And let us be very clear about this, because what happens is all of you — and I do not need to talk about all these categorizations, because it tends to separate; but this is what I thought you wanted me to do; but let us get to the heart of the matter — very few of you did not begin, when you emanated as love or light from the heart of One into that light form — for the greatest percentage of you there would be such a small fraction that it is really not worth speaking of in this discussion — the first form you assumed was angelic.

Now, some of you emerged, can we say, as the first wave. Some of you emerged as seraphim. Some of you emerged as archangels. Some of you emerged as angels. Is there a time when the archangels in fact assume the responsibilities of dominions or thrones, or virtues, particularly? As you know, that is my quality. The answer is yes.

So, do you shift? Yes, you can, and you do, and you will. But let us also say that there is not what you think of as this human yearning, that there are angels out there working hard trying to earn the status of archangel. It is simply not so. And it is not a question — we are so glad you have asked this! — it is not a question of graduating.

There are many of you who have retained the quality of your angelic self. And you know them. You look around. You even say to them, “You are such an angel!” There is a sweet, kind light about these beings.

And they tend to know who they are. And they tend to know that they are an Earth angel for a while in human form, and then they will simply return. And as they shed the human form mantle, they will resume their angelic form and simply continue on.

What you are thinking is that the assumption, or the release, of one form into another is something highly technical and difficult, and it is not. So, again, what is happening is you are being trapped. And we do not say this in a critical way. You are defined by what you have experience and knowledge of. And so that is the reference points that you are using.

SB: Lord, could I interrupt for a sec.?

AAM: Yes.

SB: Lord?

AAM: Of course you can!

SB: The reference point, to use your word, comes from highly enlightened beings. So, for instance, Pseudo-Dionysius, who had as much knowledge of angels as any human that I know of, said things like, “Did Jesus, when he spoke after ascending, not speak with the voice and authority of an angel?” And his implication is that Jesus had become an angel.

And Rumi — again, whom we regard as very enlightened — talked about how he progressed from the mineral kingdom to the plant kingdom, to the animal kingdom, to the human, to the... and that he would have one more birth as an angel and then be no more.

So, we’ve kind of been schooled in the theory of spiritual evolution, and to accept that is regarded as an advancement in knowledge, so to speak. So now you’re saying, “Well, no, that isn’t so,” not quite so, anyways.

AAM: It is not quite right. And one of the things that you have need to understand is that what you are thinking of as evolution assumes that you are having to earn your way back.



So what it does is it puts you in the categorization that some are lesser and some are greater. And this tendency of the human beings — and we are not dismissing your sages at all; but what we are having, dear one, is a fifth dimensional conversation.

So the service, the light, the brilliance, say, that a mineral being brings to the planet, and the service of that energy, can be far greater and far more lustrous than a human being.

So it is incorrect to assume that, “First I have to do duty as a mineral, and then an animal...” Particularly the animal kingdom is brilliant. And do not forget, in this Ascension process, that all the kingdoms have already reorganized themselves. It is the humans that are the last in line, shall we say.

So it is not a matter of having to do one and then the next. It is not sequential. It is not evolution. Now, has it become, in the old realm, a way of evolution? Yes. Does it still apply? And has it applied throughout the cosmos? No!

When you were angelic, and the planet — well, yes, we will restrict it to Gaia — when this planet assumed form, was created; when this energy was brought forth, the purpose of it, the service of it was for each of you to have a place to come within a realm and to have the experience of joy, of love, in physicality, with the experience — because this was the wisdom of the Mother — that you would have the experience of free will and choice — as a gift, not as a punishment as it has often become or been perceived as, a limitation, but as an honoring of your brilliance.

Now, we all know that this went somewhat awry. But the plan had been that you could come and see and have the experience of what it was like to be an ocean or a molecule of water, a dolphin or a whale or a lobster; a piece of kelp; a tree; the Rocky Mountains; the Himalayas; a blade of grass — oh, yes, and by the way, also a human being — not to be trapped or limited in that form for eons, which is what has happened, but to simply know the joy of that physical experience of love.

Now, this classification system that humans have evolved and have been taught, it does not bear up under higher dimensionality, or within that greater circle of dimensionality. So what you are thinking of is, “I will eventually evolve back into being an angel or an archangel or a seraphim.”

Is it true? Yes, because you will evolve back. You will grow in the sense of you will grow, you will do your service, you will have the experiences that you have wanted to have; then you will eventually shed your skin and fly free. So in that sense of evolution, yes, it is so.

And while you are on what you think of as this side, this realm, may you decide that you will go back, and you will be on board ship, or in Arcturus, or the Pleiadian sector, or Sirius, or even return as human beings to see this golden age? The answer is yes. But it is not a matter of what you have thought of as karmic law, that you must return and do your duty.

You, all of you who listen with me this night, we have told you, and we tell you again, you are masters; you are in your mastery. And it is a matter of accepting and living and embracing this. So you are not here to be in boot camp, as it were. You are here to flourish and to bring in all this understanding of who you are.

So you are in your mastery. You are in your angelic self. You are in your intergalactic self. You are all of these things, and you are man and woman in form.

And in that integrated understanding of beingness, you move into creation. You get rid of the feelings and beliefs of elimination, that “I have to eliminate these sins or these conditions before I can advance.” That is simply not the case.

Claim it! Claim your dominion! Claim your throne! Claim your power! But never, never think of yourself as less-than.

And let us tell you, the way that Jesus has been described as speaking from his angelic self was a way in which to have human beings understand that there had been a transformation to the light.

The human perception of the angelic realm is and has been — and, dare I say, will continue to be — that we are beings of light, that we shine brightly.

And it is true. When you gaze upon me — except when I inhabit even momentarily a human form so that you may have a smile, a glance, a touch from me — but when you gaze at me in my true self, you see a great deal of light. And within that, you see and recognize me, my energy, even what I bring to you as my form, so that you will know that we are united in heart and in communication.

But it is incorrect thinking — and I use the word thinking rather than feeling — to assume that the masters then become angels, because, again, what you are doing, you have just inserted another level in the hierarchy. So a master can become an angel, and then if they are very good, they can become an archangel.

I can tell you, there are legions of angels that work with all of you. And if I was to tap one of them on the shoulder and to say, “Come and join me. The Mother says now you can be an archangel,” well, I can assure you, my friends, most of them would say, “Michael, we honor you, we fly with you, we serve you, but, no thanks. We like our freedom. We enjoy the latitude. We are doing with the interaction with human beings and other beings throughout the multiverse what we love. We have no desire to be something else.”

Now, the only parallel that you can think of are the Earthkeepers. There are beings amongst you — more rare than you think — who are tagged, labeled, considered Earthkeepers.

These are the beings that have returned, as if it has been a rapidly revolving door, to Gaia again and again and again, because their love of Earth is so strong and true that as soon as they leave their form, they say “Let me go back, for I serve the Mother Earth, I serve Gaia, I serve the animals and the minerals and the birds.” They tend to the planet, to the caves and the water.

So it is with most angels. They would not trade up, as it were. And it is the same with each of the sphere.

### **The Angels Mediate Enlightenment**

SB: May I intervene here?

AAM: Yes.

SB: You realize you’ve just stood my years of research on its head! And I want to say to the listeners that if I can let go of all that research, then certainly we can let go of other ideas.

But let me ask you this — and we’ll have to come back to this question of research, Lord, because I will want to know in the future if it’s still true that we are born of God, and that we return to God once we know ourselves. And if so, if the

journey is not to what I earlier conceived of as higher and higher realms, then in a future program perhaps we can discuss the whole subject of spiritual evolution.

But for now what I'd like to ask you: we often say that we "get" enlightened, and we sometimes say that God graces us with enlightenment. But is it not the case that angels actually mediate enlightenment, in other words, bring enlightenment to us?

AAM: They assist in your enlightenment process, yes. That is one of the gifts to them and to you. Now, I do not wish to leave this question unanswered; and we will have many further discussions.

SB: Okay.

AAM: But you do return to the light. The journey is to become of greater and greater love and light, until you are reunited in the heart of One. But what I am saying is what you are thinking as the evolutionary steps, can you shift your thinking somewhat to evolutionary choices or change choices?

SB: Okay. And those change choices bring me greater understanding and love? Is that what you're saying?

AAM: Yes. They do and they always have. But the angels, particularly what you think of as the second and third spheres, but particularly the archangels, the angels, and the virtues, actually, play a great role in bringing that enlightenment that you asked for, that you seek, that you open your heart to receive, and acknowledge what is already within you.

So what we do is in many ways we blow on the flame until it becomes an inferno. And their breath is the breath of wisdom and love and joy and sweetness.

But do not ever make the incorrect thinking, thinking that you do not have the essential element to bring enlightenment forward, because you do. You always have.

I guess this is one of our greatest joys! To beckon to you, to travel with you, to embrace you, to point you in certain directions. Now, let me give you an example quickly, if I may. Many of you — and particularly you, my beloved friend — travel with me and do remarkable service on my behalf.

Now, you think of this as service to me. And whether it is the building of the platform or traveling with me to the war-torn areas of Afghanistan or Egypt or Korea, when you go in that service, you are also receiving the energy, the catalyst for greater enlightenment. So think of it as an infinity flow: "I do my service. I receive more enlightenment."

Now, is it sometimes a switch? Yes. But if I may say, in a general way, it tends to be an awakening, a growing awareness, so that you are home, and that you can be home in form, although once you have reached that place, seldom do you ever wish to assume form again, until you are ready to begin a new cycle of existence.

But that is our joy, not simply to serve the Mother, but to bring and to be the bearers of her gifts, the greatest of which is enlightenment.

[music up]

Go with my love...

SB: Thank you, Lord. That was a wonderful discussion.

AAM: ... and go in peace.

SB: Thank you.

AAM: Farewell.

SB: Farewell.

[end]

## Who are the Seraphim?

July 7, 2018

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2018/07/07/who-are-the-seraphim/>



*Seraph Credit: Majestic Dragonfly*

The participation of the seraphim in our Ascension, to the extent that several of them have incarnated, is apparently a first. Archangel Michael said about it:

Steve Beckow: I'm hearing more and more about the seraphim being involved in our Ascension. But ordinarily, before that, I wouldn't have thought of the seraphim as being involved.

Archangel Michael: The seraphim have never been involved before.

SB: Hmmm. What has changed?

AAM: The Mother's desire to have completion of this Ascension process.  
(1)

What a privilege to have them with us.

Rosy, who paid the costs for InLight Radio for several years, was an incarnated seraph. She died of cancer and is now participating, in a lustrous golden body if I recall correctly, from the other side.

What do we know about the seraphim? Everything I learned from the early Christian Fathers has been overtaken by the accounts Michael has given me.

For instance, I read long ago that there is a hierarchy among angels - angels, archangels on up to cherubim and seraphim. Wrong. There isn't.

It's like a circle and each has a different mission. None is less than another.

Then who are the seraphim? Michael addressed the subject:

Archangel Michael: The seraphim were the first form of the angelics. Now does that mean that every being started as a seraph? No.

What it means is that some of those sparks of light, in the expression of what they wish to become, which were beings formed basically of pure light, of love, stayed as close as possible to home, as it were. That was their choice.

I wish to say something about the seraphim. Because often we have also spoken about the angels of pink and how they are the defenders of the throne of God. So understand the defenders of the throne of God, the pinks, and the seraphim are one and the same. (2)

He's connected three terms - defenders of the throne, pinks, and seraphim - for me. That is very helpful to me as a student of cross-cultural spirituality. Frequently orders of beings like seraphim are written about under multiple names and it helps to have the connections made ... by an archangel.

On another occasion we also discussed who came first - seraph or archangel?

Archangel Michael: Creation ... [stages?] a race and the gun goes off. Who crosses that line first?

Well, it is the seraphim. But neck and neck with the archangels! Now we have said this - the seraphim, the archangels, the angels, the elohim, everybody is similar in terms of that beginning.

So you cannot say that the archangels (as much as I would like to!) came first and that we were the foundation of the Mother's work. Are we part and parcel and pivotal in that work? Of course we are! But no, we did not come first. (4)

But even so, where can we find more detail on the seraphim? Let me cite a passage from Michael where he went into the subject much more deeply.

It's long but it'll answer some of our questions. I'll put extra material in the footnote:

---

Archangel Michael: The mighty seraphim ... are simply beings of bright, wondrous light, fully aware, fully cognizant.

And while all angelic beings face the center, the center of course being the Mother, the Father, the One, but mostly the Mother, the seraphim keep their attention more clearly focused towards the Mother rather than turned out towards the universe, the multiverse, the cosmos, countries, nations, people, beings.

In many ways you can think of them as the defenders of the throne. They are magnificent. And there is nothing that they do not see or perceive.

What you think of as their voice is simply music. It is music of the spheres. It is the sound of the universe. It is the beauty of all. The seraphim, even in my reference point, are phenomenal and very, very sacred and holy.

It is very rare, might I say exceedingly rare, for a seraph to leave the throne, not that there are not enough of them to take care, because there are. But there are



seraphim that have come to Earth at this time and assumed human form to work with this cause of transformation of Gaia and of the human collective.

And this is done - in my words, not in theirs - as an act of service, and might I say, sacrifice, because it is such a dramatic adjustment to their field, to their energy, to who they are.

Very often those who are seraphim will have little or no memory of having been on Earth or elsewhere in previous lives, or it is quite limited. They always come in phenomenal concentrated purpose on direction and service to the Mother.

Now, you say, "Well, how do I work with the seraphim?" Sing. Now, if you were to look to what you think of as religious texts, you would, say, pray, but also remember, my friends, that many of the original prayers were sung.

And it is songs of praise, of humility, of asking for help. And it tends to be help of a universal nature, the transformative assistance, although we are not suggesting that a seraph or a group of seraphim will not attend to an individual if they are so moved or directed and guided.

The seraphim that are upon the Earth are those that you can think of as communicators, directors, those who are doing large planetary work. They have a difference in the cast of their light, that if you pay attention you can see that their fields - for those of you who see auric fields - are quite different and distinct. And of course many of them are pink. (5)

Michael is describing seraphim in and out of form. All are gathered here in service to the Divine Mother working shoulder-to-shoulder with us. Therefore the Mother wasn't being merely poetic when she said:

"If you come upon a seraph at the gate, do not worry! They are on duty waiting for you.

"They'll take your hand and they will unfurl your wings, and remind you who you are.

"So who are you? Who is this group, now particularly, this group of — might I call you light-bearers, love-bearers? — who lead the way. You are ancient souls,

coming from every corner of the universe, every realm, every what you think of as dimension, who have said, 'We can do this.'" (6)

Every corner, realm, and dimension. Just wait till the blinkers come off.

What will we find? The Divine Mother tells us:

"Many of you have become reassured or confused, ... about, oh, there are masters on Earth, there are angels on Earth, there are archangels on Earth. And who am I, and how do I fit in?

My beloveds, you fit in perfectly, because who do you think these masters and angels and archangels and seraphs are? They are you, either a part of you or the totality of you.

The time for underestimating your beloved self is over. And what that means is the time of stepping in the shadows, of thinking that you are under cover is also over. Each of you carries divine might.

How [often] have we spoken of this. It is not your next-door neighbor or the person down the street or the leader in Ottawa or Washington or Geneva that carries might. It is each and every one of you. (7)

When the masks come off, we'll be in for a great surprise.

So, yes, if you meet a seraph at the gate, not to worry. They're transmuting energy, going to global trouble spots, taking on collective illnesses, etc.

They might be your neighbors. The Mother says they might include you.

### **Footnotes**

(1) "Archangel Michael: We are All Aligned with the Heart, Mind and Will of One," Jan. 25, 2014, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/01/25/archangel-michael-we-are-all-aligned-with-the-heart-mind-and-will-of-one/>.

(2) "Archangel Michael on the Angelic Kingdom," June 13, 2014, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/06/13/archangel-michael-on-the-angelic-kingdom/>.

Whenever the commonality of names is established - such as defenders of the throne, pinks, and seraphim - it allows people like me to connect bodies of literature. So it's a great help to me when the angelics or the Mother do this.

The last time the Mother helped me out by identifying that Brahma, Vishnu, and Shiva = rajas, sattwa, and thamas = akar, ukar, makar (Aum) = a subset of the Mother's Aum vibration. It's incredibly important for a student of cross-cultural spirituality to have these connections be made, these dots connected.

(3) Spiritus sancti = Holy breath = Holy Spirit. Spiritus in Latin = psyche in Greek = breath in English.

(4) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Sept. 30, 2015.

(5) “Archangel Michael: The First Form You Assumed was Angelic,” July 7, 2013, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/ascension-as-of-2012/what-role-are-the-angels-playing/archangel-michael-the-first-form-you-assumed-was-angelic/>.

For those hopelessly hooked on the seraphim, here is more from Michael on the subject:

Archangel Michael: Let us speak of the mighty seraphim. Now, when my sister [Gabrielle] and I have said that we bow to each other, it is important that you realize that we all bow to each other.

The seraphim are those that surround the throne, the essence, the beingness of One, of Source, of Mother/Father/Son [Shakti/Brahman/Atman] — however you define that. And that is depending on your tradition and your religious or philosophical understanding.

These are amazing beings in any reality. Their powers are mighty, and their beingness is mighty. Now, you have need to understand that the Godhead has surrounded themselves with the most beautiful, with the highest energy. And so, these are beings of adoration and these are beings that you will often hear us refer to as those of the pink ray—it is pink-gold, actually. And their purpose is simply to be in attendance, in adoration. They are the singers of hosanna and praise.

Now, why we wish to speak of this—and interrupt me if you wish—the seraphim have never truly spent much time or attention on focusing upon the planet, or certainly upon humankind, for that has not been their purpose, that is not who they are.

But at this time of magnificent unfoldment, at this time of the anchoring of the plan of the blessed Mother/Father/One, they have slightly turned their head[s] and their attention to humanity in order to assist with the fulfillment of this plan. And, unheard of, some of them have even taken on human form. This has never occurred before.

And so, some of you are encountering these mighty angels of pink, and you really do not know what to do with them, because externally they are huge. You can even perceive their wings, their six layers of wings, their fierce independence, their enormous beauty and grace, and their core of independence, their core of steel, because they are very clear about who they are. And they really do not need human direction. They really do not need any direction! (Archangel Michael in "Archangels Michael and Gabrielle on the Angelic Realm: Hour with an Angel Transcript, March 26, 2012," at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/ascension-as-of-2012/what-role-are-the-angels-playing/archangels-michael-and-gabrielle-on-the-angelic-realm-hour-with-an-angel-transcript-march-26-2012/>.)

(6) "The Divine Mother: We are Creating a New Species of Humans," July 12, 2014, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/07/12/the-divine-mother-we-are-creating-a-new-species-of-humans/>.

(7) "The Divine Mother: Each and Every One of You Carries Divine Might, Part 1/2," June 17, 2013, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/06/the-divine-mother-each-and-every-one-of-you-carries-divine-might-part-1-2>.

## Who are the Elohim? – Part 1/3

August 31, 2014

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/08/31/who-are-the-elohim-part-13/>



*Swami Vivekananda - Apparently an incarnated Elohim*

There are wondrous beings helping us with Ascension. I had an enjoyable discussion with an attendee at the Vancouver Golden Gaia Meet-up on the Elohim, which rekindled my interest in these elevated beings.

Believe it or not, not only are the Elohim among the wisest and most powerful of spirits, but some among them have joined us in these clunky dry suits that we're wearing. I've met one, and perhaps two, in incarnation. I say "one" because Archangel Michael confirmed that she was an Elohim.

Even they've agreed to curtail their memories for a while and walk among us making do until their powers are restored. I don't know what it would look like to see an incarnated Elohim with his or her powers restored. It must be a majestic sight.

So let's look in this next series at this honorable group of beings who play such a pivotal role in the work of creation.

I don't want to simply cite the Sanskrit or Pali names they've been called, but their names are legion.

However there are some names which are significant. And we may only have room to look at one of those names today.

That name is the "seven sages" or "seven spirits." This doesn't mean there are only seven Elohim. Their numbers are large.

What it means, I think, is that they build with the seven rays. Sheldon Nidle's sources say that there are "Elohim in charge of this quadrant of the galaxy." (1) Add to that what White Eagle says:

"A highly developed sensitive will register many lovely colours, all born from the seven primary colours and the seven rays used by the Elohim, the Silent Watchers, Great Ones, each at the head of his own particular ray."  
(2)

I'd imagine that one Elohim stands at the head of each of the seven rays for each quadrant of the universe.

Theosophist Helena Blavatsky calls them the builders and watchers of the seven spheres.

"The seven sublime lords are the Seven Creative Spirits, the Dhyanchohans, who correspond to the Hebrew Elohim." (3)

"The 'Builders' ... are the real creators of the Universe; and in this doctrine, which deals only with our Planetary System, they, as the architects of the latter, are also called the 'Watchers' of the Seven Spheres." (4)

Annie Besant tells us that the Trinity of Father, Son and Holy Ghost, which Hindus call Brahman, Atman and Maya, came first and next came the Elohim or seven spirits.

“The threefold Logos [is] the Trinity: the First Logos, the fount of all life, being the Father; the dual-natured Second Logos the Son, God-man; the Third, the creative Mind, the Holy Ghost, whose brooding over the waters of Chaos brought forth the worlds. Then come ‘the seven Spirits of God’ and the hosts of archangels and angels.” (5)

Their account is supported in the *Aquarian Gospel of Jesus the Christ*, which Levi wrote drawing on the Akashic records.

“From God’s own Record Book we read: The Triune God breathed forth, and seven Spirits stood before his face. (The Hebrews call these seven spirits, Elohim.)” (6)

“There is one God from whose great being there came forth the seven Spirits that created heaven and earth.” (7)

Krishna, speaking as Brahman, tells us about the birth of the Elohim or Seven Sages:

“Forth from my thought  
Came the Seven Sages ....

“I gave birth  
To the first begetters  
Of all earth’s children.” (8)

"Forth from my thought" is how all of us were created.

Levi also tells us that they are the makers of humanity.

"[These] seven Spirits ... are the Elohim, creative spirits of the universe.

"And these are they who said, Let us make man; and in their image man was made." (9)

Have we a description of one of the Seven Sages, Watchers, or Elohim? Yes, apparently Swami Vivekananda was one of them. Here's a passage from Swami Nikhilananda's *Vivekananda* that describes his derivation. I apologize for its length but it's one of the few descriptions we have.

“Absorbed one day, in samadhi, Ramakrishna had found that his mind was soaring high, going beyond the physical universe of the sun, moon, and stars, and passing into the subtle region of ideas. As it continued to ascend, the forms of gods and goddesses were left behind, and it crossed the luminous barrier separating the phenomenal universe from the Absolute, entering finally the transcendental realm.

“There Ramakrishna saw seven venerable sages absorbed in meditation. These, he thought, must have surpassed even the gods and goddesses in wisdom and holiness, and as he was admiring their unique spirituality he saw a portion of the undifferentiated Absolute become congealed, as it were, and take the form of a Divine Child.

“Clambering upon the lap of one of the sages and gently clasping his neck with His soft arms, the Child whispered something in his ear, and at this magic touch the sage awoke from meditation. He fixed his half-open eyes upon the wondrous Child, who said in great joy: ‘I am going down to Earth. Won’t you come with me?’

“With a benign look the sage expressed assent and returned into deep spiritual ecstasy. Ramakrishna was amazed to observe that a tiny portion of the sage, however, descended to earth, taking the form of light, which struck the house in Calcutta where Narendra’s family lived, and when he saw Narendra [later Swami Vivekananda] for the first time, he at once recognized him as the incarnation of that sage.

“He also admitted that the Divine Child who brought about the descent of the rishi [or sage] was none other than himself.” (10)

I had often wondered when reading this passage how seven sages could leave behind even the gods and goddesses. But now seeing that the "seven sages" are the Elohim, that phrase becomes comprehensible.

So, in terms of establishing a beachhead of understanding (10) from which to fan out into our subject, the first thing we see is that the Elohim are the "seven sages," "the seven spirits," who stand at the head of the seven creative rays.



## Footnotes

(1) Spiritual Hierarchy and Galactic Federation, through Sheldan Nidle, June 24, 2008 at <https://www.paoweb.com/sn062408.htm><https://www.paoweb.com/sn062408.htm><https://www.paoweb.com/sn062408.htm>.

(2) White Eagle, *Wisdom from White Eagle*. Liss: White Eagle Publishing Trust, 1983, 59.

(3) H.P. Blavatsky, *An Abridgement of the Secret Doctrine*. Ed. Elizabeth Preston and Christmas Humphreys. Wheaton, Ill: Theosophical Publishing House, 1968, 23.

(4) Loc. cit., 29.

(5) Annie Besant, *The Ancient Wisdom*. Adyar: Theosophical Publishing House, 1972; c1897, 30-1.

(6) Levi, *Aquarian Gospel of Jesus the Christ*. Marina Del Rey: DeVorss, 1972; c1935, 70.

(7) Loc. cit., 78.

(8) Sri Krishna in Swami Prabhavananda and Christopher Isherwood, trans., *Bhagavad-Gita. The Song of God*. New York and Scarborough: New American Library, 1972; c1944, 86-7.

(9) Levi, *ibid.*, 42.

(10) Swami Nikhilananda, trans. *Vivekananda: The Yogas and Other Works*. New York: Ramakrishna-Vivekananda Center, 1953, 14.

(11) "Establishing a Beachhead of Understanding," Feb. 10, 2014, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/02/10/establishing-a-beachhead-of-understanding/>.

## Who are the Elohim? – Part 2/3

September 1, 2014

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/09/01/who-are-the-elohim-part-23/>



*Representation of the Elohim*

The word “Elohim” in the Old Testament is often interpreted as God. But the Council of Nine tells us: “We wish you to know we are not God.” (1)

They came forth from the One immediately after the Trinity emerged, according to Levi:

“The One [Father, Parabrahman] became the Two [Father Brahman and Mother Shakti]; the Two became the three [with the Son or Atman], the Three evolved the Seven [Elohim], which filled the universe with manifests.” (2)

They don’t generally wander the cosmos, as we do. “It was not our destiny, to journey through the Cosmos, like you do, as the Cosmos is forever in Us,” they said through Ute Possega-Rudel.

“We are the Radiant Light, that you perceive. We are Keepers of Light and we are Creator Gods, also called the Elohim of the Great Central Sun.” (3)

Archangel Michael calls them "the Elohim, the mental radiance of the Creator, the great builders of form." (4) They speak a language of Light, Ute's sources tell us, and invite us to remember.

“There is only one true language, it is the language of Light. And it is tantamount to and the other face of Love. It is Ecstasy. We are Ecstasy. Remember!” (5)

IlliaEm tells us that “as an Elohim, my abilities are completely liberated from all of your perceived limitations of time and space.” (6) They can enter form and return to formlessness, as they wish.

“We are able to be both: light-form and formlessness. We have confined our absolute freedom only to this degree. We are capable to release the connection with form any time and Be Pure Light of the Central Sun. For you, existing in great density, this is difficult to imagine.” (7)

In terms of their evolution, Archangel Michael told us on *An Hour with an Angel* that “they are amongst the highest of the high, as you well know.” (8) He went on to reveal that “the elohim ... are in a favored position in that they can pretty much go home any time they choose.”

"Going home" means to return again to the One. Beings who go home emerge again to serve the will of the One when needed.

Can they incarnate? I asked him. “Yes, they can,” he replied. (9) And yet, as incredible as it may sound, they face the same problems we do when they incarnate in this dense body. He tells us:

Steve Beckow: I know incarnated elohim. And yet they are in this human body, and it places limitations on them. I so often have such trouble with that, that the human body can be so non-conductive a material that it can hold, say, even a seraphim or an elohim back from remembering. ... Am I correct in saying that?

Archangel Michael: You are correct in saying that until they break through. And when they break through, there is no stopping them.

SB: And they can break through while in the human body?

AAM: That is correct. (10)

An incarnated Elohim can even make mistakes. I know that from experience.

Steve Beckow: I know one Elohim who is incarnated. And they can make mistakes. So, again, this human body is such a powerful contrarium.

Archangel Michael: But it is a situation we will not interfere with. You see... yes. This issue of mistakes, of missteps... But this is also part of free will. That is what will never be tampered with, because it is part of the design of the kingdom of your species. So, can an archangel or an Elohim make a mistake, and experience what it is to be human? Most certainly.  
(11)

Sue Lie's sources tell us that Arcturians are Elohim, something I didn't know before.

"Arcturians are actually Elohim, as Elohim are builders and holders of form. The Arcturians participated in the initial model of the Adam Kadmon, the original human form of Lightbody. ... The Arcturians specialize in Ascension." (12)

We heard Ute's sources say that "the Cosmos is forever in Us." The Heavenly Hosts tell us that the Elohim precipitated this reality out of their beingness.

"Everything that you will be witnessing now is part of the completion that was seeded at the inception of the 'idea' that resulted in this portion of reality. When the Elohim came together to precipitate this reality out of their beingness, they did so according to the template brought forth from the Mind of God.

"They were co-creators, not THE Creator, and they did the work OF the Creator, in service TO the Creator." (13)

IlliaEm describes how the Elohim work in the process of creation.

"We Elohim receive the Immaculate Concept from the Source of All That Is and begin the long process of merging spirit into matter to create a form for every Divine Ideal. Our process begins in the eleventh/twelfth dimensions and continues into worlds of matter." (14)

Archangel Michael explains that "the Creator Light pours forth from the cosmic treasury of Light to be used by the Elohim and Builders of Form." (15)

This race of beings has built everything we see and don't see, on this dimension and all others. Tomorrow we'll look at their work on Ascension.

### **Footnotes**

(1) "The Council of Nine," at [https://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/onlyplanet\\_choise/opc02.htm](https://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/onlyplanet_choise/opc02.htm).

(2) Levi, *Aquarian Gospel of Jesus the Christ*. Marina Del Rey: DeVorss, 1972; c1935, 42.

(3) "The Elohim of the Great Central Sun: A Great Work is Before You," channeled by Ute Posegga-Rudel, June 9, 2013 at <https://radiantlyhappy.blogspot.co.uk>.

(4) Archangel Michael: Angels of Mercy. Channelled through Ronna Herman, April 1, 2014, at <https://www.ronnastar.com/messages-aam/latest.html>.

(5) Loc. cit.

(6) IlliaEm, Elohim of Arcturus, "A Blessing from IlliaEm," through Sue Lie, from Karen Revell to Steve Beckow, Dec. 18, 2009.

(7) "The Elohim of the Great Central Sun," *ibid*.

(8) "Archangel Michael: Back to the One with the Speed of Love," July 16, 2013, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/07/16/archangel-michael-back-to-the-one-with-the-speed-of-love/>.

(9) Loc. cit.

- (10) "Archangel Michael: Back to the One with the Speed of Love," July 16, 2013, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/07/16/archangel-michael-back-to-the-one-with-the-speed-of-love/>.
- (11) "Archangel Michael: Back to the One with the Speed of Love," July 16, 2013, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/07/16/archangel-michael-back-to-the-one-with-the-speed-of-love/>.
- (12) "Suzanne Lie: Pleiadian/Arcturian Alliance - The Mission Begins, Feb. 15, 2013, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/02/suzanne-lie-pleiadianarcturian-alliance-the-mission-begins/>.
- (13) Heavenly Hosts, "Let it Be," 10 Nov. 2006, at <https://www.ashtarcommand.net/profiles/blog/show?id=1985014%3ABlogPost%3A273050&xgs=1>.
- (14) Suzanne Lie: The Alchemy of Creation – Arcturians and IlliaEm," May 13, 2013, at <https://suzanneliephd.blogspot.co.uk/>.
- (15) Archangel Michael through Ronna Herman, Feb. 27, 2011, at <https://lightworkers.org/channeling/125821/age-conscious-awareness-and-self-mastery-archangel-michael-thru-ronna-herman>.

## Who are the Elohim? – Part 3/3

September 2, 2014

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/09/02/who-are-the-elohim-part-33/>



Let's now look at the Elohim's work for Ascension.

The master Kuthumi tells us that "the entire Elohim will be focusing on this grand time of change." (1) What role do the Elohim play? They're here to awaken us to the memory of the creation process.

“We are here to awaken your memory of the creation of your soul. Your Consciousness witnessed this act of creation, after It had agreed to connect with Soul. It was Pure Unity Consciousness, until it divided through the connection with the soul creations.” (2)

Consciousness, I believe, is the formless, transcendental awareness that the Father is (and we are at essence). The soul is the third member of the Trinity - individuated consciousness - which was birthed from the Father. The soul is a step-down version of the Father, which we're to realize as one milestone on the journey back to God.

The Elohim created the various dimensional worlds, including the Third Dimension, according to Tazjima's sources.

"The underlying structure of the third dimension has been removed by its Creators, the Elohim. It was set up for the purpose of preventing further decay in the consciousness level being experienced by the inhabitants of the planet. It has served its purpose, but that purpose is now complete." (3)

They're also responsible for the construction of the world we'll be going to in this first mass, physical Ascension. While the Fifth Dimension exists on the spirit side of life and is called the "Mental Plane." I'm not at all sure whether the Fifth Dimension on the physical side of life existed before this Ascension. SaLuSa says:

“We wish everyone knew of the Golden Age that is almost upon you, one that brings Love and Light and your release from the pull of the lower vibrations, an Age that is a tribute to the love and glory of [the Elohim, the Creators].” (4)

They stand behind the star brothers and sisters, he adds.

“The Galactic Federation is just one group of dedicated souls, that are fully committed to ensuring Ascension is successful. Behind us are even more powerful ones such as the Elohim, and many Masters and High Beings of pure Light.” (5)

Sheldan Nidle’s sources agree:

“Our fleet is working with your Elohim to prepare for the great changes that are to come.” (6)

"[Working closely] with the Elohim in charge of this quadrant of the galaxy .... is always a great privilege and a great honor! (7)

It's their plan we're following in driving back the dark, said St. Germaine in 2008.

“[Your galvanization against the dark] is in accordance with the plan of the High Councils and Elohim for the destiny of Earth and its people. What appears simply a physical confrontation is in fact occurring on a number of different levels and you are lifting yourselves up, and driving the dark forces back until they will eventually leave your vibration.” (8)



Have we an instance of their handiwork? Patricia Diane Cota Robles says we do. It was in 2012 that "the Comet ISON was summoned by the Mighty Elohim, the Builders of Form, to fulfill its unique facet of the Divine Plan for Planet Earth and our Solar System." (9)

Since detailed mention of their work is rare, let's look at her description of its unique mission at some length. First she describes the work that comets do.

"Since the initial impulse of our fall from Grace, the Company of Heaven has been assisting Humanity with our journey back to Christ Consciousness.

"The Comet ISON has been a factor in this Divine Intervention from the very beginning. I know that astronomers consider comets to be nothing more than dirty snowballs, but that is inaccurate.

"Even the most minuscule subatomic particle or wave of life pulsates with energy, vibration, and consciousness. In other words, everything that exists in the Divine Matrix of our Father-Mother God has intelligence and a purpose and reason for being.

"Comets are actually forcefields of consolidated Light that pass through the atmosphere shaking the ethers and breaking down crystallized patterns and thoughtforms that no longer serve the highest good of the particular Solar System they enter. In their wake, they leave a fluid field of unmanifest Divine Potential upon which new patterns and sacred knowledge can be encoded from On High."

"Since its inception, the Comet ISON was destined for this moment in the evolution and Ascension of our Solar System." (10)

Comet ISON contained creation codes vital to our Ascension.

"The Divine Mission of the Comet ISON was very complex, but this is what the Company of Heaven shared with us. 4,500,000,000 years ago, the Comet ISON was breathed forth from the Core of Creation simultaneously with our Solar System.

"At the moment of our inception, every particle and wave of Life associated with our Solar System was encoded with the full Divine Potential of our Father-Mother God and the Divine Plan for this system of worlds.

"Comet ISON likewise was encoded with the Divine Potential destined for our Solar System. When the Earth and Humanity fell into the chaos of separation and duality, the Comet ISON maintained the activation codes for the Divine Potential of our Solar System and Humanity's return to Christ Consciousness as Sons and Daughters of God." (11)

She then describes how Comet ISON accomplished its mission.

"On November 28, 2013, the day when the United States of America was celebrating Thanksgiving and focusing on everything we were grateful for, the mission of the Comet ISON was brought to fruition. As ISON completed the final phase of its 4,500,000,000 billion year journey, it was pulled into our Sun.

"In an awesome explosion of Light, Comet ISON exponentially expanded the activation codes for the Divine Potential pulsating within the core of purity in every atomic and subatomic particle and wave of Life associated with our entire Solar System.

"On Earth, the activation of the codes for our Divine Potential meant a monumental acceleration in Humanity's awakening process and our shift into Christ Consciousness. This incredible expansion of Light is now entering our newly activated pineal glands and assisting our I AM Presence to heal the short circuits that occurred within our original 12 Solar Strands of DNA during our fall from Grace.

"The double-helix DNA containing the genetic codes that our scientists acknowledge is but a minuscule fraction of our Divine Potential. Scientists actually call 98 percent of our DNA 'junk DNA,' which of course is absurd. The Divine Potential codes that were activated within each and every one of us by the Comet ISON, are now daily and hourly enhancing our ability to empower and control what we are thinking, feeling, saying, doing, believing, and remembering." (12)

So the coordinated journey of Comet ISON to be here during our Ascension and awaken our DNA was planned by the celestial builders known as the Elohim.

It is they, according to Zoroaster, thousands of years ago, who “shall restore the world ... when the dead shall rise and ... the Lie be driven whence she came.” (13) Are not we the dead who are coming alive whose rising drives back the Lie, the illusion? Even ancient Persian sages knew about our Ascension.

Archangel Michael reminds us that they are helping many realms to ascend.

"What you do not know, very often, about the Elohim is, yes, of course they are in service to the Mother, but what they are also doing is helping a great deal with the various transitions not only of the human realm but of many realms into the higher realms, if you wish to think of it that way." (14)

After this Ascension, we'll fan out into the universe to tell others of it and the Elohim will set about transforming other worlds, say Sheldan's sources:

"Together, we, the Beings who live upon this most gorgeous orb, are to take our beautiful goddess (Gaia) and transform her back into the living form she most enjoys. We need the people of this world to spread out into the other water worlds, so they can be transformed by the Elohim into the wondrous creations that they once were. Take in what you see and as fully conscious Beings do right by each one of them." (15)

The Elohim themselves, speaking through Ute, describe the work we'll then do.

"You are the teachers of less developed Star Systems, because you know the total bandwidth of Light, from highest power of radiance to a light that is almost extinct. You know all associated faculties of creation in all variants of the lower and higher mind, the associated Emotions and feelings and physical states. You have studied the separation from your own divine Source, while you surrendered fully to the experience of it.

"All these themes, as they are known to you and as you understand them, enable you, to inspire and to fertilize other galactic civilizations with the power of Evolution, that happens by Divine Will.

"A great work and a dedicated service is before you. The evolution of all Galaxies is an unceasing process in the Center of the Consciousness of the Highest, the Source of all Existence.

"It is up to you, to accept this service, or to exchange it for a different task. But who have been feeling dedicated to this Service from the very beginning, will hear this call now and open their soul to be drawn to the appropriate pathway. Whether you are being already fully aware of it or not. It does not matter, but a prevision will dawn in those who are called, and something in them will respond." (16)

To summarize, then, the Elohim are known as the Watchers, and Builders in Form. They're the ones who've birthed humanity and built everything else manifest at the will of the Lord. They were birthed after the Divine Mother and the individual Self were created - the second and third members of the Trinity.

They do not travel the cosmos as we do. They are completely liberated from all of perceived limitations of time and space. They created the dimensional universe and are now assisting us with our migration from the limited world of third dimensionality to the fuller world of the higher realms.

### **Footnotes**

(1) Kuthumi, "11:11 Turning of the Tide," Nov. 2, 2008, through Michelle Eloff, at <https://spiritlibrary.com/the-lightweaver/1111-turning-of-the-tide>.

(2) "The Elohim of the Great Central Sun: A Great Work is Before You," channeled by Ute Posegga-Rudel, June 9, 2013 at <https://radiantlyhappy.blogspot.co.uk>.

(3) "Higher Self and the Light Collective: On Integration," channeled through Tazjima, November 9, 2013 at <https://bluedragonjournal.com> <https://bluedragonjournal.com>.

(4) SaLuSa, June 18, 2010, at [https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\\_Contact/Channeled\\_Messages\\_by\\_Mike\\_Quinsey.htm](https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm).

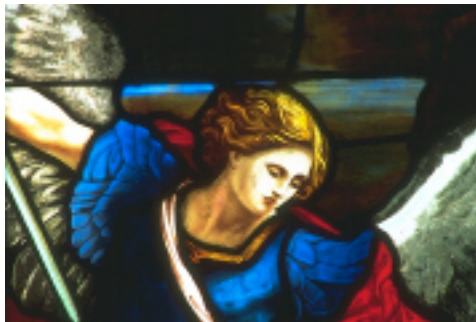
(5) Ibid., July 12, 2010.

- (6) Spiritual Hierarchy and Galactic Federation, through Sheldan Nidle, Sept. 2, 2008 at <https://www.paoweb.com/sn090208.htm> <https://www.paoweb.com/sn090208.htm>.
- (7) Spiritual Hierarchy and Galactic Federation, through Sheldan Nidle, June 24, 2008 at <https://www.paoweb.com/sn062408.htm><https://www.paoweb.com/sn062408.htm>.
- (8) Saint Germain, 26 Sept. 2008, through Mike Quinsey, at <https://tinyurl.com/524ewx><https://tinyurl.com/524ewx>.
- (9) "2014 Will Be A Year Like No Other," by Patricia Diane Cota-Robles. January 2014 at <https://www.eraofpeace.org>.
- (10) Loc. cit.
- (11) Loc. cit.
- (12) Loc. cit.
- (13) Zarathustra in Duncan Greenlees, trans. *The Gospel of Zarathushtra*. Adyar: Theosophical Publishing House, 1978, 42.
- (14) "Archangel Michael: Back to the One with the Speed of Love," July 16, 2013, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/07/16/archangel-michael-back-to-the-one-with-the-speed-of-love/>.
- (15) "Update from the Spiritual Hierarchy and the Galactic Federation," as received by Sheldan Nidle, October 15, 2013 at <https://paoweb.com/uf101513.htm>.
- (16) "The Elohim of the Great Central Sun: A Great Work is Before You," channeled by Ute Posegga-Rudel, June 9, 2013 at <https://radiantlyhappy.blogspot.co.uk>.

# Archangel Michael on How Many Other Planets are Hosted by Archangels

November 14, 2020

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/11/14/314744/>



*If Archangel Gaia inhabits Planet Earth and there are only 144 archangels, does that mean that not all planets are inhabited by archangels? How are we to think about that? Archangel Michael answers.*

Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Oct. 30, 2020.

Steve: If there are only 144 archangels and trillions of planets and stars, not all of them *embody* archangels, do they?

Archangel Michael: No, they do not. There are planetary systems that have been created from sheer energy. There are planetary systems that have been created as what you would think of from elements. There are a whole variety of differences in them, not only the planetary systems.

But also remember that the number that archangels are able to assume, think of it as aspects, is massive.

Steve: But are you saying that a planet doesn't have to have an Archangel.

AAM: No, absolutely not.

Steve: Well, even the notion that an Archangel does embody it is new to us but now...

AAM: The embodiment, the form that Gaianna [i.e., anna or angel Gaia] has assumed is highly unusual.

Steve: In what way, Lord?

AAM: That an Archangel would be so committed to one aspect of the Mother's Plan that she actually assumed this form in order for a long, long term service to the Mother.

Steve: This is unusual?

AAM: It is highly unusual.

Steve: Is there another planet that you can name where this has also happened?

AAM: No.

Steve: What made Earth so special that it should be hosted by an Archangel?

AAM: It was the desire of the Mother to simply create in material form a planet of such beauty and diversity and with so many kingdoms that it would literally be a petri dish for love.

Steve: That helps me understand why the rest of the universe would be watching our progress and also why this planet would receive such help in Ascension.

AAM: That is correct.

*Tomorrow we'll look more at the original agreement between the Divine Mother and Gaia.*

# Archangel Michael on the Original Agreement between Gaia and the Mother

November 15, 2020

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/11/15/archangel-michael-on-the-original-agreement-between-gaia-and-the-mother/>



*We continue with Archangel Michael's description of the agreement between the Divine Mother and Archangel Gaia, who embodies Planet Earth.*

*Gianna = Gaia the Archangel (anna = angelic).*

*Gaia is the archangel; Earth is the planet.*

---

Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Oct. 30, 2020.

---



Steve: Can you say more about the original agreement between the Mother and Gaia? Or, how it came about that Gaia responded or maybe she didn't respond. Maybe she offered...

Archangel Michael: Well, she did offer. But think of it in this way. We [archangels?] all participate, yes, in the dream or the desires of the Mother so we are fully, what you would think of as cognizant of what she is thinking, hoping, dreaming of because for us those are all one and the same.

As soon as she thinks it or dreams it, it comes to pass. That is the way in which you would think of as intention actually manifests into form. Or no form. But let us be concrete here.

When that vision was known, and all of us with the Mother planning this unfoldment, Gaianna felt, and, yes, offered, that this would be an undertaking where an Archangel of grace, of love could really serve because the very essence that she assumed would be the love, would be the grace.

So that it could hold that energy for everything that ever came to pass upon this planet. So that is why she said, I will do this.

Now the energy of Gaia, as you call her, and we call her as well, just her essence (do not think about the kingdoms or the humans) just her essence radiates out. It is not that she gave up her life. Quite the contrary!

Her radiance shines out, transmits out. That is why she is teaching you this whole lesson of transmission. Her light is felt galaxies and universes away. That is what attracts so many observers.

Steve: ... And you're saying that the Pleiades or Sirius or Andromeda is not hosted by an Archangel?

AAM: That is correct.

Steve: And what does that result in. Are you saying that Andromeda, say, does not radiate into other universes?

AAM: Oh, they do but.... Every planet has a vibratory signature and a frequency and a sound that is known throughout the universe, both by other planets, by other systems and in some cases other species. So that is well-known.

Now most planets have at least one or two or several what you think of as archangelic beings that are over lighting or overseeing the plan. That is a given.

So for example, you can think of Sanat Kumara for example as very much overseeing, was the overseer and continues to be the overseer of Venus. So it is not that there are not beings in attendance or overlighting the evolution of the planet.

But think of Gaia, of Earth, the Earth planet as already become, not evolving into, love or Enlightenment. It was already there. So Earth planet, what we called Gaia, had a huge step up just at the starting gate.

Steve: ... And then we came along!

AAM: And you came along, humans came along as angels in form for a place to play, a place to experience physicality in a different way. And the rest is rather a sad history.

## An Hour with an Angel, April 9, 2012, with Geoffrey West and Gaia

April 12, 2012

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2012/04/12/an-hour-with-an-angel-april-9-2012-with-geoffrey-west-and-gaia/>



*Excerpt only*

Eons and eons ago, I emanated—was created—from the heart of One as an archangel. So, my birth into a planet was very unusual, for planets, galaxies, universes are birthed through the Mother in conjunction with the Father. But when this beautiful planet—that you call Earth, that we know as Terra Gaia—when it was time to create a planet of love, I offered my essence and my being, which has always been very large. You know, there are many more archangels than you are aware of! But that is another conversation.

And so, I asked the Mother to allow me to incarnate, to change form into this planet. And so it was, always, in my being, knowing of the plan far more consciously than many human beings, or let us just say over a longer time-span. But we were fully aware of the time-span that would occur, and yes, even some of the trials and tribulations, the challenges, that would take place. But all of this was considered a privilege and worthwhile in terms of a journey, because the outcome

was known.

And so I've seen and witnessed many things, from the cooling—now we enter into the warming—from the birth of other life forms, the migrations from Halion and Sirius, the Pleiades, the journey of humankind.

And I tend to think of humankind as my children, as my family, that I tend to. And when one of you reincarnates and you return to me, and I recognize you and that you have relocated from China or India to California or Florida, I welcome you with open arms and a quiet heart! Because I know you not only return in service to the Mother, you return to me in love, you return to me in the fulfillment of your plan, your destiny, your journey. And that you have chosen to do this, as we both do, in service to the Mother, but that you choose to do it with me, honors me.

That is why I hold you all so close and near and dear. I know you. And yes, now is the time when I also welcome so many of the star beings who have traveled from sister-brother planets, other realities, other dimensions, other galaxies, and who come to join in this great awakening, in this reawakening. It is phenomenal.

But you have also asked of history. We have known times of great devastation—yes, times that I would refer to as cleansing. And Atlantis and the devastation that took place there was a unique and terrible example. When I say “terrible,” it is not written with judgment, it means it in the sense of awe-full. It was destruction at its gravest.

Now, let us say that it is normal, you know, in my rhythm, for oceans to change course, for deserts to form, for islands to rise up, for parts of continents to go away. That is the rhythm of life. But there have also been times of great devastation and destruction, and times when the human beings have caused this devastation. It takes a long time for the collective—for me, for the kingdoms, for the elementals—to heal, because, again, our rhythm is much longer than yours. But heal we do.

And let us also say that, when things like this have happened, we do not sit in judgment the same way you would not sit in judgment if you had a dear friend or a brother who committed suicide or killed a whole family. Would it be tragic? Yes. Would it be heartbreaking? Yes. And the key to that healing would be love—and forgiveness.

Yes, the beings have long passed on, but you know now is the time when so many of the Atlantean beings have returned to my core, to my breast, and so many of the Lemurians as well. And they have anchored, usually—primarily, let us put it that way—on different coasts, and that is helping to balance out some of the energies and the life lessons that these beings come to complete in service. Now, it is not about karmic debt, it is simply about them wishing to balance out a past experience.

So, my beloved friends, we have been through a lot. Now, I also say to you, during this time of Ascension, of shift, there was potential, many years ago, and as recent even as 10 years ago, when particularly the United States and the, hmm, posturing, the energy, the attitudes were very Atlantean, and you were at the precipice of repeating that error. But this has been prevented. Many upon the planet, and your friends from above—I mean your star friends, and your star friends from far above—helped to do this, to avoid this cataclysm.

So, you see, there are many things that happen that are not clearly known but that are addressed in our way and by the angelic and archangelic realms that you are not even aware of. But you do see evidence of it in terms of societal change, political change.

The energy that has been sent to me, for the healing not only of my air, my waters, my soil, my being, but the emotional injury as well—for do not forget, I assumed physicality, so like you I have similar energy bodies and chakra systems, and those are shifting and expanding as well, just as your grid chakras and bodies are expanding and extending outward. It is part of this transition and part of becoming trans-dimensional.

So, you see, there are many things that happen that are not clearly known but that are addressed in our way and by the angelic and archangelic realms that you are not even aware of. But you do see evidence of it in terms of societal change, political change.

The energy that has been sent to me, for the healing not only of my air, my waters, my soil, my being, but the emotional injury as well—for do not forget, I assumed physicality, so like you I have similar energy bodies and chakra systems, and those are shifting and expanding as well, just as your grid chakras and bodies are

expanding and extending outward. It is part of this transition and part of becoming trans-dimensional.

Atlantis will rise again. This has always been part of the plan and part of the restoration, but it will not be in devastation. It will not be in the flooding of continents, for why would I trade one for the other? I do not find that necessary or desirable, and neither does the Mother, and neither do the realms that we work with.

You say, “Well, will there be hurricanes, tsunamis? Will there be earthquakes?” Yes. This is part of adjusting our grid, yours and ours. Think of it, dear heart: you are having small quakes within your body all the time, and so am I. Your question of late has been to me, “Will I survive?” We have not come this far together, your star brothers and sisters have not come this far, to simply witness devastation. We will not only survive; I will shelter you, I will lift you up, I will keep you close.

# How Many Archangels are There?

August 19, 2020

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/08/19/how-many-archangels-are-there/>



*How many archangels are there? Thousands? Millions? Billions?*

*According to Archangel Michael, there are 144.*

*Startled? Me too. Here Michael explains:*

---

Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Aug. 5, 2020.

---

Steve: How many archangels are there?

Archangel Michael: You want an actual number? Because do not forget that we are known by many names.

Steve: ... A ballpark number.

AAM: Yes, a ballpark would be 144.

Steve: No! Is that all?

AAM: Do you underestimate our abilities, dear heart?

Steve: No, but I thought there was thousands if not millions of you.

AAM: No.

Steve: Well, I'll be. It will probably take me a month to assimilate that.

If an Archangel is transcendental why does it incarnate on the 11th dimension or whatever? ...

AAM: Do think that that means that we cannot assume either momentarily or for what you think of as long periods of time (which is in fact only an in-breath of the Mother) a myriad of forms?

Steve: I don't know

AAM: Well, the answer is yes.

Steve: So if you say that an archangel is 11th dimensional you're not meaning that they are....

AAM: I am not saying, sweet one, that they are stuck or limited to the 11th dimension. What I am saying is that in terms of the realm of human experience, their most preferred place of presence is in the 11th dimension. That is why so often they find the third, fourth, fifth like being in jail.



# **Archangel Michael: We are All Aligned with the Heart, Mind and Will of One**

January 25, 2014

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/01/25/archangel-michael-we-are-all-aligned-with-the-heart-mind-and-will-of-one/>

XXXXXXXXXX

Steve Beckow: Now, how can I outline generally what I'm trying to get at today? I could say generally that I don't think many of us know how decisions are reached between the celestials, the ascended masters and the galactics; among the members of the Ascension fleet above us; between the Ascension fleet and the people on the ground; how decisions are arrived at by President Obama when he consults with you, if even telepathically or whatever. We don't know anything about how decisions are reached, how timing is decided, how events are coordinated.

Could you talk to us about that, please?

AAM: I will attempt, and I will welcome your input into this discussion, because what you are really asking for, in a very human way — and I am not being dismissive, dear heart. You are asking for an organizational chart!

SB: An org chart, exactly. But I also know that it doesn't work that way.

AAM: No, it does not!

SB: But I can't get my head around how it does work.

AAM: Well, let us try to put this — with that proviso; that we will try and put it in terminology that makes sense to the current reference points that most people, humans, have about how organizations work. We have been called many things, you know! But this is not one of them.

SB: Uh-hunh.

AAM: I tease you, and I tease you all. Because how I wish to approach this is with a sense of playfulness. So often, when you, collectively have been developing org charts and flow charts and decision pathways, it has been filled with angst and anxiety, power struggles, vying for control, monetary concerns. So we have none of that.

Do not worry. I am not going to be knocked off my role as warrior of peace because of reorganization.

SB: [chuckles] Okay.

AAM: But let us begin. And let us also begin by saying what we are describing is also a prelude to where you are heading, so it is a timely and planned discussion that we have this day, and we are completely in a unified field, as are you and as are you with us. And when I say ‘with us’ I mean what you think of as the Company of Heaven, the Council of Love, Ascension Command, your star brothers and sisters, the ascended masters, the universe. So this is a massive question.

Now, let us start by describing how we work. And again, I will attempt to translate it.

We have never varied. We have never departed. And when I say ‘we’ now I am speaking of the angelic and the archangelic realms, with the exception of the fallen angels, who have had the experience of variance.

But we are aligned with what you would think of as the heart and mind and will of One, and therefore the design and the plan in all its infinite glory of the Mother. And we can speak specifically to two weeks or two thousand eons.

You have a term on Earth, a word, called entrainment. And the example is when you see schools of fish in the beautiful, crystal clear waters of the Caribbean where you are all headed, spiritually, that swim one way and then without explanation, as a collective, change direction. You see it in flocks of birds, and you see it in human behavior. You tend to think of it as trends or patterns of behavior.

But think of it in this way — that we are in complete entrainment with the Mother. So we do not vary from that flow, from that ebb. If there is a thought, a desire, that then becomes a creation and a variable in the plan, then we are all flowing with it continually. So there is never any discord.

Now, that does not mean that we do not have unique and specific roles within that field, because we do. And that is part of our joy and part of our service to the Mother. So if you were to think of it as an org chart, you would think, of course, Mother is the CEO; Father is the chairman of the board. And the direction is set, obviously, by their collaboration and union.

And I suggest to you, they are always in agreement.

Archangel Gabriel, Gabrielle, is the central administrator. That Lily of Love is actually a very powerful being. So we do have roles. And you can think of Gabrielle as being responsible to administer the plan. Now, we are not speaking of someone who is doing a great deal, but rather overseeing — yes, there are incursions now and then — but she allocates various responsibilities to where they are most appropriate.

And again, there is never — well, I should never say never — occasionally there has been discussion, lively discussion, in your terms, about who does what. But that might be for another discussion, when we share family secrets.

So, through Gabrielle, an element, a fragment of the plan is assigned, and these assignments, as we say, sometimes are very brief, but generally very lengthy. We tend to think of time in far greater spans than you do. But within that span of time there are very specific goals, outcomes, benchmarks that the Mother anticipates to have come to pass. So you can think of that as the Divine Timeline.

So, Gabrielle will say to me, “Well, Michael, there can be no Ascension, there can be no movement of the entire collective until there is greater peace.” Now, she does not guide me or direct me on how to do that. She simply says, “You take care of it.” And if you know my sister, she expects me to do just that. And so that is an element. And I will come back to that simply because I can explain it as it is my forte and sphere.

But then she will say, to Ariel, who is in charge of beauty and the angels of pink, and defenders of the throne, and she will say to Ariel, “Now, we are going to have to have, for the fulfillment of this plan, a greater appreciation of the divine qualities, of beauty, of the inner and outer beauty. And, by the way, while that is taking place, and while you are taking some of your angels of pink, they also need to be assigned to the star beings so that they do not feel ignored and to Gaia and to several other planetary systems. But that is your task. You take care of it.”

And so on ...

SB: Well, if I can intervene for a minute, the angels of pink are seraphim. So right there you say something that probably collides with current knowledge. In fact, I’m hearing more and more about the seraphim being involved in our Ascension. But ordinarily, before that, I wouldn’t have thought of the seraphim as being involved.

AAM: The seraphim have never been involved before.

SB: Hm-hmm. What has changed?

AAM: The Mother’s desire to have completion of this Ascension process.

SB: Okay. Please continue.

AAM: So, similarly, she will speak to Raphael and ensure that the healing, in every aspect, is going to be addressed. So, we as archangels know what our role is.

Uriel is charged with anchoring enough inspiration and planting enough of the energy of the future to create that bridge, to bring light where there has been darkness. The imagery I give to you is with philosophy and the cave, (1) and humanity has been in the cave looking at the shadows and believing it to be reality for a very long time. So Uriel brings you out of the cave.

Then, she turns, as an administrator, still, and she collaborates — note what I say, ‘collaborates’ — with Sanat Kumara, with your beloved Raj (mine too, as well) because he is charged with the unfoldment of this plan for Earth and for humanity.

And this is not merely esoteric or spiritual.

Sanat Kumara — and that is why he says, at times, that he can speak more bluntly, more specifically, more freely, because he is addressing human concerns, human behaviors, human patterning, human change, human timelines and the listing, alteration, transmutation of that to the higher plan — is charged with “How is this going to unfold?” in very practical ways. What is the logistical plan for this? So, you would think of it as equipment, food, “How does the army travel? Are they fed? Are they clothed? Are they ready?” And this is a massive undertaking.

Now, each of us, of course, has legions that we work with. And many of you, of course, are part of those legions. And some of you are part of several legions. You have volunteered, you have been seconded, you have worked in various roles and are working in various roles, particularly during this lifetime.

Now, there are allegiances and alignments. So, for example, St. Germaine tends to work very closely on many projects with Archangel Raphael. And he would say, “Now, what is the connection, Michael, between you and Raphael? Because is healing not the same as finding inner peace and the expression in the outer world of peace, of non-violence, of communication, of love?”

And yes, all of our roles overlap. That is not a problem for us. We are not tripping over one another. We do not have stringent, what you would think of as job descriptions. But we have these very broad parameters within which we work.

Now, the same is true of your star brothers and sisters. You tend still to think of levels — are they at the same level as the seraphim, as the archangels? No. But they are part of that alignment. They are living in the higher realm, the dimensions.

They have made that alignment with love, with peace, with healing. And so their mission and purpose have become to spread that love and that service to others, and their primary mission at this point in time, in this universe, in this reality, as we are talking about Ascension, is to Gaia and to humanity.

Everybody is collaborating. No, not by memo, but telepathically, energetically. It is like the finest ballet, or the sweetest orchestra. The symphony is heard throughout the universe. And when there is a single discordant note — and normally that comes from humanity — it is addressed immediately.

Now, in this past year — your time, not ours — we are adjusting and translating a huge discordant note. Now, do not think of a discordant note as something that is bad. Sometimes it simply gives the entire symphony new meaning and new direction.

The discordant note was humanity's choice to ascend together. That required, on our part, might we say, some major adjustments. Now, were we taken by surprise? Yes and no. There's very little, my friends, that takes us by surprise.

You were well on your way in terms of your Ascension path, and you had been preparing for it, really, for thousands of years, but in earnest, for decades. And the preparatory work, particularly, had been done by Raj and had been done by Raphael and done by your star brothers and sisters that kept Gaia stable, so that she did not wobble off her axis.

But that discordant note shifted things, not in a negative way, in a delightful way that informed us — and when I say 'us' I mean all, and therefore, of course, the Mother who knows you best — that you were further along the entrainment path, but also the opening to love, that while you may have been in the hologram, while you may have been in the cave, that you in fact, saw the light and that you had decided, collectively, to move out of the cave, into the light, and claim the truth of who you are and why you came.

This could have gone several ways, and there are always a number of pathways. The plan of the Mother has so many variables and accommodates so many variations, it is not possible for you to conceive of this. We do not say this in a derogatory way. It is simply that the human brain isn't there yet. Not even your supercomputers are there yet.

But you received the inspiration and you declared yourself. Now, what did that do to the timeline? It created some delay, it opened the door for more — and to make a higher quantum leap, by the way, which is something that

we've never discussed — and it truly marked a shift, a very significant shift in what we perceive and how we act in partnership with you.

Now, we have been talking for a couple of years now about our partnership, and we have never truly emphasized how the nature of our partnership has so significantly shifted in the last year or two.

You are not simply junior partners. Do you have the same overview, the same capacities as we do? No, but you are almost there. And the reason why we are sticking so close and making ourselves so available, from the ascended masters to your star brothers and sisters, to the archangels, to the Mother, is that you are doing this while in form. You are becoming your divinity — inter-dimensional, trans-dimensional, divine, whole selves — in form. And that is the truth of Ascension.

It is the reunification not only of you, but of all of us. Now, does it mean that you are completely reunified and back, that you have traveled all the way back to the source of One? No. But you will have those moments of ecstasy and bliss to remind you, to catapult you, to inspire you.

So, now we are in a different phase of partnership. You are no longer — think of it as a low level manager. You have been promoted and you are senior VPs — yes, all of you. And you are working on a very high level. And then you say to me, “Well, Michael, if I am working in concert with you and the ascended ones, and I am a senior VP, then I expect to be paid that way.”

SB: [chuckles] Absolutely. [laughs] When do I get my paycheck? (2)

AAM: Well, you know there are many forms of currency. And we have harped and harped and harped, even to our ears we have harped on spiritual currency. We pay you in the currency of love, in the currency of joy, but we also understand currency. Do you really think that the Mother does not understand money and gold? Of course she does. She created it the same way she created time.

So you will be paid. And you will be paid in a timely manner.

SB: Okay. Thank you. A lot of people tell me, anyways, that they try to imagine how you all converse. So, here is Ashira on the bridge of the Neptune, and he has a conversation with you. And they say, well, is Archangel Michael in the same room? Is he half the universe away? Can anybody see that Ashira's communicating with you, or is it only Ashira who knows he's communicating?

We're trying to conceive of how the discussions aboard the Ascension fleet might take place.

AAM: Very rarely are we in the same room.

SB: Um-hmm. Okay.

AAM: Now, if we want to be, we can be. But usually we are hither and yon, and we are going about our business. So it is very telepathic. It is like the same way that you would pick up a phone and say, "Ashira, this is Michael. Have you thought... your landing plan seems to be perfect, except have you thought of how these locals are going to react, and do you think you need some backup in terms of assistance? Yea or nay?"

There is a cholera outbreak. Raphael will talk to Ashira or to someone and say, "Ashtar, there is a cholera outbreak. They are going to need some assistance in the healing chambers. Do you also need some backup?" Or we will call them for backup.

It is back and forth, seldom in the same room, although we do visit.

SB: And what about a conference call?

AAM: No need. Oh, yes. There are many, many conference calls. If you wish to think of it in this way, they are regularly scheduled conference calls, particularly, hmm, if you want to think of it this way, by senior management — again, generally coordinated by Gabrielle and Sanat Kumara.

SB: We're calling them conference calls, but they're participated in by many, say, ship commanders or fleet commanders?

AAM: That is correct.



SB: And they are all telepathic?

AAM: They are telepathic. Sometimes they see us on screen, sometimes we see them. Well, we don't have to have a screen. We can see a million miles away.

SB: Okay. But the commanders don't necessarily get together, right?

AAM: No.

SB: No. They don't. Okay.

AAM: Now, do they convene now and then? Because we have learned, and they have learned — do not forget, they are still in a form, and the lessons of the intergalactic wars were well learned so that getting together, as you think of it, and as you do, to talk, to update, to heart-share, to express frustration of when are they going to really see us?

SB: Uh-hunh.

AAM: Yes. Getting together is important, dear heart.

SB: Okay. Uh-hunh.

AAM: I would like to continue this conversation when we next meet.

SB: Let's do that. I look forward to that.

AAM: We have only begun to scratch the surface of this org chart.

SB: So to speak! Thank you very much for that. [laughs]

AAM: You are welcome, dear heart. Go with my love and go in peace.

SB: Thank you, Lord. Farewell.

AAM: Farewell.

[end]

**Footnotes**

(1) The cave is a reference to Plato's *Republic*, which drew on the image of people in a dark cave, seeing the reflected light of a fire and moving towards it. The cave represented the prison of ignorance and the fire represented the freedom of Self-knowledge.

(2) The Reval.

## Do Archangels have Territories?

July 5, 2020

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/07/05/311685/>



*I keep coming upon tidbits from Michael that I have to post. Here are two: One on whether archangels have territories and a second on the phenomenon of celestials incarnating.*

---

Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Sept. 30, 2015.

---

Steve: Do archangels have responsibility for geographical areas in the universe? Are they responsible for different planets or how does that work?

Archangel Michael: No, but, having said that the focus of our work at different points of time will focus on different geographic areas. So let us use a practical example.

Much of my work - yes, of course- is done in the areas of disenfranchisement or disenfranchised situations; therefore much of my work in the, what we would call recent years, [has been] in Africa and in the Middle East.

Does that mean that I restrict myself geographically? No. Certainly not. So are there times when we are working in various quadrants or sectors? Yes. Or with specific groups? Yes.

But it is not restricted to that. So while I am a very focused right now on my primary objective of Peace on Earth on behalf of the Mother/Father One... I am also in other places!

Steve: Good heavens, you're all over the place.

AAM: I am almost as busy as you, dear heart!

---

And a second on celestials incarnating and the change of rules with this Ascension.

---

Archangel Michael, *ibid.*, Oct. 29, 2014.

---

Archangel Michael: The rarity of the archangels incarnat[ing] is just that. It is a rarity. But let us also say in this time of the unfoldment of the plan on Earth — and now we are talking about a lifetime because you [humans] did not simply arrive, fully awake and aware, but in this time-frame — let us think in terms of a hundred years — of this unfoldment of the Ascension plan of the Mother, all the rules have been changed.

So it is not simply that what is going on upon Gaia is different. What we have done and been up to has also been different. Why do you think we keep harping on the fact that we are in sacred partnership, that we do *with* you? This is a very big change in the very nature of how we have worked with humanity.

Steve: I thought it was because humanity was growing up.

AAM: It *is* because humanity is growing up. And you've grown up enough to be able to work as co-partners with us.

So it is not that we have archangels incarnating all over the multiverse. We do not.

Steve: Okay.

AAM: So the rule ... the preference — I should not even say rule — the preference of all of us who are archangels, and even seraphim, for example, has changed.

Now, is that going to hold true for the rest of time or eternity? Well, we have choices. We have not yet decided.

So has it been the norm that it was exceptionally rare for an archangel to incarnate?

Yes. Are there several now upon planet, as well as ascended ones, as well as enlightened beings? Yes.

# Spooks, Angels, and Aliens

March 19, 2014

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/03/19/spooks-angels-and-aliens/>



If we think about it for a while, part of how the powers that were kept us from learning about the amazing and significant, about things that we'd want to have which they wanted to keep from us, was to ridicule anything related to these subjects.

Any one of us can remember the manner in which the local movie cop ridiculed the person who drove in reporting a UFO. Many of us remember the commanding and balanced military types who'd appear on TV and sell us what we now see as a total load of bunkum on subjects that would have been of tremendous interest or importance to us (Roswell, the threat of nuclear war, the need to defend ourselves against "the Commies").

We missed out on free energy and polluted the planet with hydrocarbons instead, sapping Gaia of liquids important to her functioning. (Sorry. I should have put my tin hat on before saying such a thing.)

We dumped nuclear waste in the middle of the ocean, hoping no one would find out until we had a better way of treating it. We drilled for oil in the ocean down to

incredible depths with lines the equivalent of drinking straws, which were just an invitation for something to go wrong. And it did, with regularity.

We clear-cut the forests, cleared the Amazon of native habitat and precious pharmaceutical plants, stole land from anyone else we wanted, and crashed economies whose ruin benefited us.



We've carried on like pirates of the Caribbean, all the time keeping secret and ridiculing the idea of the very beings who walk a higher way of life and have the power to mentor and benefit us.

These same beings, however, have amazing resolve: they've midwived all the great religions (I can think of three that Sanat Kumara midwived, without even wracking my brain). They've given us seminal inventions and technologies, like the computer you're reading on and the Internet that's bringing this article to you.

Our religious leaders sold us on the concept that death was the end - and we'd better give our Peter Pence before dying if we wanted to go to Heaven.

Our military leaders pooh-poohed the existence of extraterrestrials - even as they were using free-energy devices and flying to Mars in secret space craft back-engineered from "alien" ships - except when it served them to create movies showing ET bent on whipping and wiping out the human race.

And everyone combined to laugh at the notion of angels - a race of beings a few notches higher than us and one that many of us wearing these heavy, clinging wet suits apparently come from.

Well, now we're holding lively conversations with spooks, watching aliens clean up our planet for us and save us from ourselves, and getting peerless wisdom from archangels, every day, every week, on how to get from here (murdering each other) to there (Heaven on Earth).

And one of the changes that I regard as most important is our common agreement among ourselves to drop this withering technique of ridiculing what doesn't fit into our belief system and instead meeting all new ideas with balance, respect and neutrality. Heavens, we may be actually growing up as a race.

What we thought would never happen, what we needed to do to pry ourselves out of this insane paradigm of mutually-assured destruction, is actually occurring before our eyes.

Not only are we actually growing beyond Spanky and Our Gang, we're leaving behind the Boys in the Hood. I don't think we even know what life will be like without the ridicule factor, choosing our favorite victims and then bullying them. I don't think we fully know what life will be like when we conduct ourselves as spiritual adults. (And I'm absolutely willing to be wrong.)





I'm waiting for the rise of a new generation of film and TV directors and song writers - those who create our common mythologies - to take up the challenge of this New Age and show us what's so, what's true and what's real without needing to drag anyone down to do it.

It's a time to let go of ridicule. (And I may need to join in that new phase myself and laugh about it more, instead of remembering it and investing it with seriousness!)

**⌘ The Archangels Work  
with Their Servants ⌘**

## If We're All Angels....

December 29, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=341264>



Michael and the Mother say that everyone on the planet at this moment is from the angelic kingdom.

The Divine Mother informs us:

Divine Mother: Let me be clear. There is not one being – human, starseed, hybrid or earthkeeper – that is not one of my Angelic Beings. (1)

Now mix in something that Michael said:

AAM: The awareness, when you choose to acknowledge it, and the, shall we call it, the angelic abilities, are present in the human race, in the individual human form at this time. (2)

Add to that what Sanat explained, on the subject:

Sanat Kumara: You are not simply a fragment of who you are above and we don't know how many times we will have to say this, we will say it until it is firmly anchored within your knowing conscious self. In this lifetime, in this

incarnation, you have brought the fullness of your soul design, the totality of your being, into form. (3)

Mix the three together and what the Company of Heaven said so many times years ago about not knowing who was here makes a lot more sense now.

Well, what are we waiting for to get out there and create?

Not so fast. What they're setting out is, in my view, a balancing act. On the one hand we're invited to acknowledge and become aware of our angelic abilities. On the other hand, we're reminded not to set ourselves apart from others, feel entitled, put ourselves above others, etc.

Michael has mentioned the subject often:

Archangel Michael: I remind you that you are a pillar, that you [are] not [to] venture too far ahead of where people are, both individually in terms of your smaller circle but also in terms of the collective. (4)

AAM: Because you are a communicator, it is important not only to share the truth of your being, of our being, but also to be able to clearly relate to people where they are. (5)

AAM: If you venture, as you would often like, too far ahead of the crowd, then who are you speaking to? (6)

We need to avoid egoism, entitlement, or snobbishness. Michael encourages us:

Archangel Michael: There can be no room for this [lightworker] sense of arrogance, entitlement.

That somehow because you have been blessed, you are above. That is not the purpose. Think of it as putting you below. You are blessed because you are in a position to be of greater service. ...

As you assume profile – whether it is because of money or notoriety or political power or financial power, it matters not – it gives you a sense of being elevated. We would encourage you to take the elevator to the basement.

Start there. (7)

So here we are, walking a tightrope of bringing our full form into service while neither elevating ourselves nor submitting to others' exalting behavior over us.

So why discuss it if it's replete with pitfalls? The Mother tells us:

Divine Mother: The reason we speak of this is for you to comprehend, my beloved ones, the scope, the majesty, the potential of what you are capable of. Yes, as archangels, as angels, as star seed. It matters not how you conceive of yourself, how you perceive of yourself, you are of my essence. And in that you carry the pattern of all. You carry the pattern of love which has such a myriad of faces, expressions and ways of being. (8)

If we're all angels, then it awakens hope to realize "the scope, the majesty, the potential of what you are capable of."

If we knew the love of which she speaks, the passage would come alive for us. I can't imagine the levels of love there are to be experienced on our journey Home, but I'm excited to be underway.

I also can't imagine what we as a global society will be capable of when we awaken to our angelic identity. But I can feel it, sense it, intuit it. And the mere thought of it excites me.

## Footnotes

(1) The Mother's Clarion Call to All of Humanity!" April 20, 2020, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/04/20/the-mothers-clarion-call-to-all-of-humanity/>.

For more on this subject, see *An Explosion in the Meaning of Humanness* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2022/04/An-Explosion-in-the-Meaning-of-Humanness-4.pdf>

(2) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow though Linda Dillon, Sept. 16, 2020. [Hereafter AAM.]

(3) "Transcript: Sanat Kumara Discusses the Law of Above and Below, Part 1/2," channeled by Linda Dillon, August 27, 2013 at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/09/transcript-sanat-kumara-discusses-the-law-of-above-and-below-august-27-2013-part-12/>.

(4) AAM, Jan. 18, 2020.

(5) AAM, April 19, 2017.

(6) AAM, Aug. 21, 2015.

(7) AAM, July 22, 2016.

(8) “Transcript – The Divine Mother: Take Up Your Divine Authority (Repost),” through Linda Dillon, June 9, 2019 (from 2017), at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/06/09/transcript-the-divine-mother-take-up-your-divine-authority-repost/>.

# What is Expected of Us

May 6, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/05/06/335053/>



*Planting new seeds*

Perhaps we understand better now why the Federation of Light - and everyone else - is calling us the strongest of the strong:

"YOU ... YOU ... WHO ARE OF GREAT LIGHT AND POWER ...  
CAME SPECIFICALLY TO BE PART OF THIS DIVINE PLAN.

"DO YOU UNDERSTAND THE HONOUR!?"

"YOU ... YOU ... WERE CHOSEN ... BECAUSE YOU ARE THE  
STRONGEST OF THE STRONG." (1)

Sanat Kumara exclaimed:

"You – yes, in partnership but that is what partnership means, we do not do it all – you are the servants of the Mother, the strongest of the strong, masters, how many times do we need to say this? You came to Earth in your mastery and you say to me, 'Well, SK, I sure don't feel it.' Well, nevertheless this is the truth, the stand alone truth: You are the masters." (2)

The stand alone truth. How many times does he have to say it? Even though we may not be aware of it. But the evidence is mounting.

"The bravest of the brave, the strongest of the strong," White Cloud through Tazjima echoed. (3) Now we begin to see why: The Creator Race from the angelic kingdom has returned.

I get that we are the masters, angelics all. I'm not sure what it'll take for the general amnesia to lift. Maybe a Ring of Fire? A Wave of Love? A planetary heart opening? We shall see. I think it will unite us and show us the way. (Broad hint: Into the heart; lay you odds.)

Well, then, what's next?

### **Footnotes**

(1) "The Federation of Light through Blossom Goodchild, Feb. 27, 2022," February 26, 2022, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/02/26/the-federation-of-light-through-blossom-goodchild-feb-27-2022/>.

If we don't know why we're called "the strongest of the strong," perhaps read *An Explosion in the Meaning of Humanness* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2022/04/An-Explosion-in-the-Meaning-of-Humanness-4.pdf>. 71 pp.

(2) "Transcript: Heavenly Blessings ~ Sanat Kumara on Abundance, Aired July 29, 2014," at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/08/30/heavenly-blessings-sanat-kumara-on-abundance-aired-july-29-2014/>.

(3) "White Cloud & the Light Collective," channeled through Tazjima, September 13, 2013 at <http://bluedragonjournal.com>.



# The Role the Celestials Play in our Enlightenment – Part 1/2

December 15, 2015

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/12/15/the-role-the-celestials-play-in-our-enlightenment/>



All lightworkers are angels who've descended into form to serve as wayshowers in this Ascension. A few are archangels; others, seraphim; and still others, elohim.

The Mother confirms it:

Divine Mother: Let me be clear. There is not one being – human, starseed, hybrid or earthkeeper – that is not one of my Angelic Beings. And it matters not whether you belong to the Legion of Michael or the Tribe of Uriel, the Praisers of Metatron or the Truth Speakers of Gabrielle. It does not matter your colour, your hue. You are my Angels, birthed from my being – birthed not only from my womb, but from my heart. (1)

Many lightworkers however have come down expressly in this lifetime and for the purpose of leavening the loaf through their Ascension. (I acknowledge that others have contracted to have many lifetimes on Earth, to help terrestrials prepare for this Ascension.)

In this article, I'd like to look at the role the celestials have played in the enlightenment of terrestrials, described mostly by Archangel Michael though various channels.

Among humans known to have been enlightened by angels in scripture were Moses, Daniel, Isaiah, Ezekiel, Mohammed, and Alfred Lord Tennyson. (1)

In the case of Moses, "the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a flame of fire out of the midst of a bush: and he looked, and behold, the bush burned with fire, and the bush was not consumed." (2) When Moses came down from that encounter, he was enlightened.

Isaiah was also enlightened by angels; specifically, a seraph.

"In the year that king Uzziah died I saw also the Lord sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and his train filled the temple ... and one [seraphim] cried unto another, and said, Holy, holy, holy, is the Lord of hosts: the whole earth is full of his glory. ...

"Then said I, Woe is me! for I am undone; because I am a man of unclean lips, and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips: for mine eyes have seen the King, the Lord of hosts.

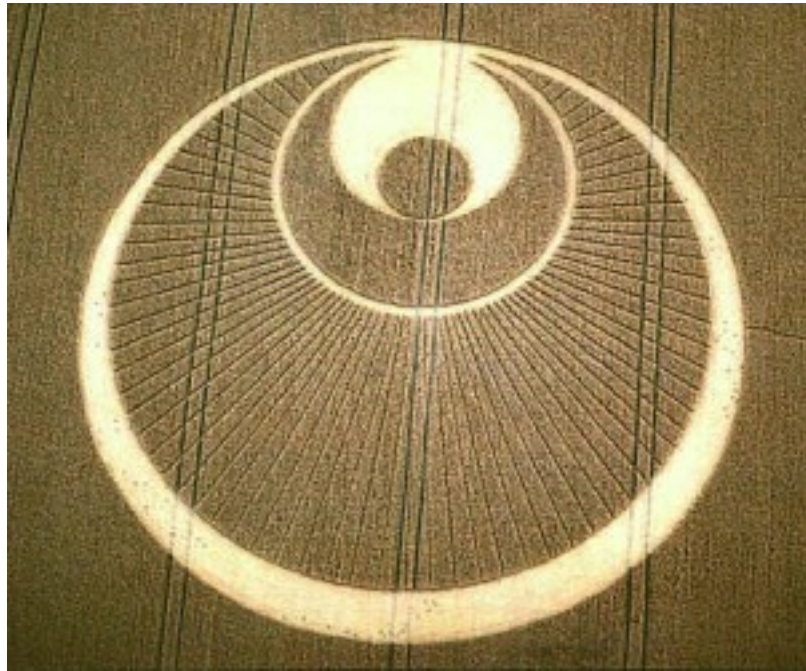
"Then flew one of the seraphims unto me, having a live coal in his hand, which he had taken with the tongs from off the altar:

"And he laid it upon my mouth, and said, Lo, this hath touched thy lips; and thine iniquity is taken away, and thy sin purged." (3)

It was also a seraph that enlightened Alfred Lord Tennyson as he stood on the shores of Africa. It's so dramatic that I think it merits citing at length:

"I stood upon the Mountain which o'erlooks  
The narrow seas....

"A curve of whitening, flashing, ebbing light!  
A rustling of white wings! the bright descent  
Of a young Seraph! and he stood beside me



“There on the [mountain] ridge, and look'd into my face  
With his unutterable, shining orbs. ...

"Stagger'd beneath the vision, and thick night  
Came down upon my eyelids, and I fell.

"With ministering hand he rais'd me up:  
Then with a mournful and ineffable smile,  
Which but to look on for a moment fill'd  
My eyes with irresistible sweet tears...

"There is no mightier Spirit than I to sway  
The heart of man: and teach him to attain  
By shadowing forth the Unattainable..." (4)

I once asked Archangel Michael to confirm the role the angels historically played in enlightenment.

Steve Beckow: We often say that we “get” enlightened, and we sometimes say that God graces us with enlightenment. But is it not the case that angels actually mediate enlightenment; in other words, bring enlightenment to us?

Archangel Michael: They assist in your enlightenment process, yes. That is one of the gifts to them and to you. (5)

Later in the same program, he expanded on the celestials who were involved in our enlightenment and what they do. He calls enlightenment the greatest of the Mother's gifts.

Archangel Michael: The angels, particularly what you think of as the second and third spheres, but particularly the archangels, the angels, and the virtues, actually, play a great role in bringing that enlightenment that you asked for, that you seek, that you open your heart to receive, and acknowledge that is already within you. ...

That is our joy, not simply to serve the Mother, but to bring and to be the bearers of her gifts, the greatest of which is enlightenment. (6)

What exactly do the celestials do in their work as the Mother's agents of enlightenment? AAM continued:

Archangel Michael: What we do is in many ways we blow on the flame until it becomes an inferno. And their breath is the breath of wisdom and love and joy and sweetness.

But do not ever make the incorrect thinking, thinking that you do not have the essential element to bring enlightenment forward, because you do. You always have.

I guess this is one of our greatest joys! To beckon to you, to travel with you, to embrace you, to point you in certain directions.(7)

He then made a very significant statement, acknowledging that our karma yoga, our seva or selfless service was enough to bring us enlightenment. I know many people wonder if they should meditate (which is often called raja yoga) or follow another spiritual discipline as well as serving. But AAM says here that service is enough.

Archangel Michael: Now, let me give you an example quickly, if I may. Many of you — and particularly you, my beloved friend — travel with me and do remarkable service on my behalf.

Now, you think of this as service to me. And whether it is the building of the platform [the Golden Age of Gaia] or traveling with me to the war-torn



areas of Afghanistan or Egypt or Korea, when you go in that service, you are also receiving the energy, the catalyst for greater enlightenment. So think of it as an infinity flow: 'I do my service. I receive more enlightenment.' (8)

In a previous article we looked at the team of higher-dimensional beings bringing enlightenment to us, as the means of our Ascension. They join the celestials who have always mediated enlightenment for this planet's inhabitants.

Tomorrow we'll look more at how they do their work.

(Concluded tomorrow in Part 2.)

### **Footnotes**

(1) See here: [Angels enlighten, or participate in the enlightenment of, humans.](#)

(2) Exodus 3:2.

(3) Isaiah 6:1 + 5-8.

(4) Alfred Lord Tennyson in Marghanita Laski, *Ecstasy in Secular and Religious Experiences*. Los Angeles: Tarcher, 1961, 401-2.

(5) “Archangel Michael: The First Form You Assumed was Angelic,” July 7, 2013, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/ascension-as-of-2012/what-role-are-the-angels-playing/archangel-michael-the-first-form-you-assumed-was-angelic/>.

(6) Loc. cit.

(7) Loc. cit.

(8) Loc. cit.

## The Role the Celestials Play in our Enlightenment – Part 2/2

December 16, 2015

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/12/16/the-role-the-celestials-play-in-our-enlightenment-part-22/>



(Concluded from Part 1.)

Through Ronna Herman, Archangel Michael stated that "the Angelic Kingdom amplifies Light." (1) In a message through Natalie Glasson, he described his role in sending a particular light dispensation to Earth.

"The light dispensation that I bring forth from the Creator, through the Angelic Kingdom and into my being is a vibration and wave of light which I wish to channel directly into the souls of humanity. It is a new wave, light and consciousness focused upon power and empowerment directed at the soul." (2)

He described what the light he planned to bestow on people would do.

"My light dispensation at this time brings forth the energy and consciousness of power and strength to be anchored into your soul and every soul upon the Earth.

"My light dispensation empowers the soul offering the soul the courage and magnification that it requires to emerge and project its purity and creations from the physical body.

"As I channel light into your being I am focusing solely upon your soul, surrounding it with supreme love and power to create an activation within your soul to encourage its deeper emergence within your physical being and reality, as well as encouraging your greater recognition of your soul.

"My light is also opening and awakening many channels within your being and physical body to allow and support the increasing surge and flow of your soul. Please call upon me to be present with you and to share my dispensation of light with your soul, if you feel guided to at this time." (3)

Again through Natalie Glasson, he called it his greatest purpose to anchor in the Creator's Light among us.

"It is my greatest purpose to act as a divine expression of the Creator, connecting with and reminding souls of the vibration of the Creator within and around them. I carry the light of the Creator to you, I allow for you to see the light of the Creator within me and I support you in realising yourself as an aspect of the Creator in manifestation.

"In many ways I am here to act as an example of the Creator's light as well as your own light. This is the role of all Angels, Archangels and Ascended Master beings." (4)

On another occasion, speaking through Linda Dillon, he compared the celestials' role to delivery agents for the Mother, bringing a third wave of the Tsunami of Love to us.

"There is a new energy, can we call it a tertiary wave, though it is more than that; that comes to the planet directly from the heart of the Mother. And yes, we are her delivery agents." (5)

Again through Linda, he compared the celestials' role to that of conduits and listed all the energies they conduct to us:





"Yes, we are conduits as well, allowing the energy of all the various codes, variables, unfoldment of her plan, to fully enter and be anchor, translated, transmuted, through us, through the realms, to each of you, not just to the select few who are lightworkers, light-holders, love-holders, but to each and every being." (6)

AAM not only delivers the energy, but here he offers to help us assimilate and integrate it.

"Simply call me, Archangel Michael, forth and ask me to anchor and download into your soul and third eye chakra the angelic consciousness of unconditional love and seeing truth. While energy will activate from your soul, hold your focus on the growing energy within your third-eye chakra until you feel the energy present, letting it flow into your mind." (7)

The celestials must modulate and moderate the Light. If AAM appeared in his magnificence, we'd probably leave the body, he tells us: "For my full presence to suddenly apparit [appear] would probably cause you to drop dead." (8) I told him that had its advantages. I'd get to go home.

He was not amused.

Conventionally, in Biblical times and later, the celestials have brought Light to Earth. Archangels, Seraphim, Virtues and other angelic spheres have acted as step-down transformers, delivering the Mother's energy and light to us in amounts that we could assimilate and anchor.

Now they're joined by terrestrial and ascended masters, to accomplish our ascent up the crystal staircase to heaven and the first mass physical Ascension in the universe, a gradual and sudden process which we're right in the middle of today.

### **Footnotes**

(1) "Archangel Michael - Assuming Your New Galactic Mission," transmitted through Ronna Herman, Sacred Scribe - December 28, 2012, at <https://www.ronnastar.com/messages-aam/latest.html>.

(2) "Archangel Michael: Soul Connection Power," channeled by Natalie Glasson, May 28, 2014 at <https://omna.org>.

(3) Loc. cit.

(4) "Archangel Michael via Natalie Glasson: Spiritual Protection for the New Age," channelled through Natalie Glasson, April 19, 2013.

(5) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, April 3, 2015. [Hereafter AAM.]

(6) "Archangel Michael: Let Us Ease This Flight to Freedom," Dec. 19, 2012, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2012/12/19/archangel-michael-let-us-ease-this-flight-to-freedom/>.

(7) "Archangel Michael: The Transitions of This Time," channelled through Natalie Glasson, June 18, 2014.

(8) AAM, Dec. 26, 2012.

# The Angels Bestow Enlightenment

May 28, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/05/28/the-angels-bestow-enlightenment/>



I promised I'd cite some cases of angels facilitating or bestowing enlightenment.

Let me start the ball rolling. Here's Archangel Michael promising his servant an experience of enlightenment when all Ascension work is done:

Archangel Michael: When all is done, when peace within you exhibits on the outside, which is not just no war but truly harmonious relationships and ways of being and behavior, then I will invite you to come and listen to our music. More importantly you will hear our music and you will see me painting the sky.

Steve Beckow: That means something, Lord, a little bit more than just the words might seem to indicate, does it not? If I were to hear your music, that would transport me to another realm, would it not?

AAM: That is correct. (1)

Here we have an archangel offering the experience to a servant when the time arrives. In my opinion, if enlightenment happened independent of the angelics, he would not be saying this.

Now let's go back in history. First to Alfred Lord Tennyson's enlightenment at the hands of a seraph. I'll cite just a few paragraphs here and the whole experience in the footnotes:

I stood upon the Mountain which o'erlooks  
The narrow seas....A curve of whitening, flashing, ebbing light!  
A rustling of white wings! the bright descent  
Of a young Seraph! and he stood beside me  
There on the [mountain] ridge, and look'd into my face.... my human brain  
Stagger'd beneath the vision, and thick night  
Came down upon my eyelids, and I fell.

With ministering hand he rais'd me up:  
Then with a mournful and ineffable smile,  
Which but to look on for a moment fill'd  
My eyes with irresistible sweet tears...

"There is no mightier Spirit than I to sway  
The heart of man: and teach him to attain  
By shadowing forth the Unattainable...." (2)

"Shadowing forth the Unattainable" - that encapsulates the angelic role. The glory of the Seraph, as majestic as it must be, is just a hint of the glory of the One.

Let's go second to the Blessed Henry Suso, who had numerous visions of the angels bestowed on him, each probably conferring an enlightenment. Here's a vision of the angels themselves, which must have been illuminating:

"Once, ... it seemed to him in a vision that the heavens were open and he saw clearly the bright forms of angels going back and forth in splendid garments. He heard the most exquisite singing ever heard in the court of heaven by the joyous members of the court. It sounded so sweet that his soul dissolved in great pleasure." (3)

Is this the same music of the angels that Michael refers to?

And here is a vision of Wisdom, which may be the Divine Mother, as mediated by an angel:

"And once in the morning after a period of suffering it happened that he was surrounded by the heavenly hosts in a vision. He asked one of their shining heavenly princes to show him what the hidden dwelling place of God in his soul looked like.

"The angel said to him, 'Look with joy into yourself and see how dear God plays his games of love with your affectionate soul.' He quickly looked inside and saw that over his heart his body was as clear as crystal, and he saw in the middle of his heart eternal Wisdom sitting quietly with a pleasing appearance. Nearby the soul of the servant was sitting and longing for heaven.

"It was inclined in love at God's side, embraced by his arms, and pressed to his divine heart. There outside itself and immersed in love it lay in the arms of its beloved God." (4)

Again, this vision must have transported Suso. I have no idea what level of enlightenment it may have been.

Now back into times half mythical, half historical, when Caedmon the shepherd was enlightened by an angel:

"Caedmon was an illiterate herdsman, who did not even know the alphabet. One night he had a vision of an angel, and by that angel's grace his poetic faculty came to life. Caedmon composed extemporaneously and even recited his hymns and poems in public." (5)

The Bible is full of passages in which angels enlighten humans. Moses for instance:

"And the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a flame of fire out of the midst of a bush: and he looked, and behold, the bush burned with fire, and the bush was not consumed." (6)

Here's a Seraph enlightening Isaiah:

In the year that king Uzziah died I saw also the Lord sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and his train filled the temple ... and one [seraphim] cried unto another, and said, Holy, holy, holy, is the Lord of hosts: the whole earth is full of his glory.

... Then said I, Woe is me! for I am undone; because I am a man of unclean lips, and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips: for mine eyes have seen the King, the Lord of hosts.

Then flew one of the seraphims unto me, having a live coal in his hand, which he had taken with the tongs from off the altar:

And he laid it upon my mouth, and said, Lo, this hath touched thy lips; and thine iniquity is taken away, and thy sin purged. (7)

Karmic dispensation at the hands of a seraph. Ordinarily I'd say that goes with Ascension.

And finally the case of Mohammed, who was enlightened on the Night of Qadr (translation: Night of Glory) by Archangel Gabriel.

"We [Gabriel says] revealed the Koran on the Night of Qadr.

"Would that you knew what the Night of Qadr is like!

"Better is the night of Qadr than a thousand months.

"On that night the angels and the Spirit by their Lord's leave come down with His decrees.

"That night is peace, till break of day." (8)

The Night of Qadr is the night of enlightenment, the last day of mortality and the first of "immortality." (9)

Mohammed's meetings with Gabriel are described:

"By the declining, star, your compatriot is not in error, nor is he deceived!

"He does not speak out of his own fancy. This is an inspired revelation. He is taught by one who is powerful and mighty.

"He stood on the uppermost horizon; then, drawing near, he came down within two bows' length or even closer, and revealed to his servant that which he revealed.

"His own heart did not deny his vision. How can you, then, question what he sees?

"He beheld him once again at the sidrah-tree, beyond which no one may pass. (Near it is to the Garden of Repose.)" (10)

Gabriel has ushered Mohammed into the Light of enlightenment.

I've cited many times a passage in which the Divine Mother acknowledges moderating an enlightenment experience:

"If you had seen the light as it actually is - yes, a million, billion suns - you would have simply departed. ...

"We don't mean die but you would have departed the life that you have designed - yes, with us - for yourself, for the service you are providing - you would have departed and simply said, 'I do not need to do this. I will just simply sit in the bliss of love and good luck, everybody!'" (11)

So the Mother - as well as the angelics - watches over our enlightenment progress and manages our process.

We can therefore find ample examples of Archangels, Seraphs, and other angelics - and even the Divine Mother herself - enlightening humans.

Thus there is no reason to be mystified by how enlightenment takes place. Our spiritual evolution is watched over by the Mother and her angelics and illumination is given when the aspirant is ready for it. And it's the angelics or the Mother who bestow it.

## Footnotes

(1) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, April 3, 2015.

(2) Here is Alfred Lord Tennyson's description in whole:

I stood upon the Mountain which o'erlooks  
The narrow seas....

A curve of whitening, flashing, ebbing light!  
A rustling of white wings! the bright descent  
Of a young Seraph! and he stood beside me  
There on the [mountain] ridge, and look'd into my face  
With his unutterable, shining orbs.  
So that with hasty motion I did veil  
My vision with both hands, and saw before me  
Such colour'd spots as dance athwart the eyes  
Of those, that gaze upon the noonday Sun....  
I felt my soul grow mighty, and my spirit  
With supernatural excitation bound  
Within me, and my mental eye (A) grew large  
With such a vast circumference of thought,  
That in my vanity I seem'd to stand  
Upon the outward verge and bound alone  
Of full beatitude. Each failing sense,  
As with a momentary flash of light  
Grew thrillingly distinct and keen. I saw  
The smallest grain that dappled the dark Earth,  
The indistinctest atom in deep air,  
The Moon's white cities, and the opal width  
Of her small glowing lakes...

... The clear Galaxy  
Shorn of its hoary lustre, wonderful,  
Distinct and vivid with sharp points of light,  
Blaze within blaze, an unimagin'd depth



And harmony of planet-girded suns  
And moon-circled planets, wheel in wheel,  
Arch'd the wan sapphire....

... my human brain  
Stagger'd beneath the vision, and thick night  
Came down upon my eyelids, and I fell.

With ministering hand he rais'd me up:  
Then with a mournful and ineffable smile,  
Which but to look on for a moment fill'd  
My eyes with irresistible sweet tears...

"There is no mightier Spirit than I to sway  
The heart of man: and teach him to attain  
By shadowing forth the Unattainable...."

(Alfred Lord Tennyson in Marghanita Laski, *Ecstasy in Secular and Religious Experiences*. Los Angeles: Tarcher, 1961, 401-2.)

#### (A) Third Eye

(3) Blessed Henry Suso in Frank Tobin, trans. *Henry Suso. The Exemplar, with Two German Sermons*. New York and Mahwah: Paulist Press, 1989, 142-3.

(4) *Ibid.*, 72-3.

(5) Swami Chetananda, *They Lived with God. Life Stories of Some Devotees of Sri Ramakrishna*. St. Louis: Vedanta Society of St. Louis, 1989, 373.

(6) Exodus 3:2.

(7) Isaiah 6:1 + 5-7.

(8) Koran, 27.

(9) "Immortality" in the sense of not having to be born again or die; that is, Fifth Dimensional or higher. The soul has always been and, evidently, will always be immortal.

(10) *Ibid.*, 112.

(11) Divine Mother in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon,  
Oct. 26, 2018.

# The Decision Rests with Our Angels

April 8, 2015

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/04/18/the-decision-rests-with-our-angels/>



*Credit: [hisamazinggloryministries.com](http://hisamazinggloryministries.com)*

The heart opening I had is an instance of fourth-chakra enlightenment; it was a powerful spiritual experience with many ramifications. (1)

Of events that arose from it, Archangel Michael said: “You have ample experience to write about.” (2) Indeed I do. And it keeps unfolding.

But one aspect I haven’t written about is the fact that the experience was bestowed or mediated by an angel - an archangel, to be exact.

The experience happened three hours before a reading I had with him on March 13, 2015. It was distinctly something that was happening beyond my control and “outside” of me, although in a spiritual rather than a physical domain.

In a moment of surrender, after energy had crept up my body, I felt the equivalent of an explosion in my heart area. It was like someone exploded a stick of dynamite and removed a log jam.

And, since then, my heart has been open, though that doesn't mean that love flows automatically. For love to flow, other conditions must also be met, as I'm discovering.

When I went to the reading, amazed that the spiritual experience continued after three hours, Archangel Michael implicitly acknowledged that it was he who had bestowed it.

AAM: Yes, your heart is open. The opening is, and will, and shall continue.

S: You mean permanently Lord, really?

AAM: Yes

S: Oh my! Please!

AAM: Because, you have said yes! (3)

The angels - I'm not sure if I should restrict my comment to the archangels - are mediators of enlightenment for us. That's one of their jobs: to bring us along by bestowing light upon us - light as in guidance and light as in transcendent light, spiritual openings, etc.

One can see this function being carried out by angels throughout scripture. Moses was enlightened by an angel appearing in the burning bush. Many of the prophets were enlightened by angels putting "coals" on their tongue or appearing before them in their majesty. You can read about their mediation of enlightenment (passing the light along) in articles on this site. (4)

I'll cite only one example to make the point. Here's Lord Tennyson being enlightened by the appearance of a seraph. Hindus would call this "darshan" or the appearance or vision of a divine form. Usually darshan is of a spiritual teacher or guru. But it can also be of an angel, ascended master, etc.

The appearance of the seraph was the birth of poetry in Tennyson.

I stood upon the Mountain which o'erlooks  
The narrow seas....

A curve of whitening, flashing, ebbing light!  
A rustling of white wings! the bright descent  
Of a young Seraph! and he stood beside me

There on the [mountain] ridge, and look'd into my face  
With his unutterable, shining orbs.  
So that with hasty motion I did veil  
My vision with both hands ...

... my human brain  
Stagger'd beneath the vision, and thick night  
Came down upon my eyelids, and I fell.  
With ministering hand he rais'd me up:

Then with a mournful and ineffable smile,  
Which but to look on for a moment fill'd  
My eyes with irresistible sweet tears...

“There is no mightier Spirit than I to sway  
The heart of man: and teach him to attain  
By shadowing forth the Unattainable....” (5)

Compared to God's light, all other light is like shadow: hence "shadowing forth."  
Since God is beyond all materiality and all separation, God is said to be "the  
Unattainable." Once we merge again with God, "we" ceases to exist. Therefore  
God cannot be "attained" because, attaining Him/Her, there is no one who attains.

I'm under the impression that every one of us lightworkers reports to one of the  
archangels. It's those beings who will mediate enlightenment for us, when the time  
is right.

As I said in earlier articles, (6) the time being right has a lot to do with our soul  
contract of service. If too much enlightenment risks our mission, the angels may  
stop short of that for the sake of maintaining our ability to serve.

But stop short or usher into the presence, the decision rests with our angels. The  
angels mediate our enlightenment.

## **Footnotes**

(1) See "Submerged in Love" at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/03/14/submerged-in-love/>, "Activating the Wellspring - Part 1/2" at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/03/14/activating-wellspring/> and "Activating the Wellspring - Part 2/2," at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/03/15/activating-the-wellspring-part-22/>.

(2) Archangel Michael, in personal reading with Steve Beckow, through Linda Dillon, March 25, 2015.

(3) Archangel Michael, in personal reading with Steve Beckow, through Linda Dillon, March 13, 2015.

(4) See "The Progress of the Light – Part 1/3," at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/06/19/angels-mediate-the-light-of-enlightenment/> and "Angels - Angels enlighten, or participate in the enlightenment of, humans," at [https://goldengaiadb.com/index.php?title=A#Angels\\_-\\_Angels\\_enlighten.2C\\_or\\_participate\\_in\\_the\\_enlightenment\\_of.2C\\_humans](https://goldengaiadb.com/index.php?title=A#Angels_-_Angels_enlighten.2C_or_participate_in_the_enlightenment_of.2C_humans). Once when asked to give an example of the kind of jokes archangels share, Archangel Michael feigned turning to Gabrielle and asking, "Gotta light?" I believe he was referring to the angels' mission of passing light along to others.

(5) Alfred Lord Tennyson in Marghanita Laski, *Ecstasy in Secular and Religious Experiences*. Los Angeles: Tarcher, 1961, 401-2.

(6) See "Lightworkers and Enlightenment – Part 1/2" at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/04/04/lightworkers-and-enlightenment-part-12/> and "Lightworkers and Enlightenment – Part 2/2" at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/04/05/lightworkers-enlightenment-part-22/>

## The Progress of the Light – Part 1/3

June 19, 2014

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/06/19/angels-mediate-the-light-of-enlightenment/>



*Moses was enlightened by an angel who appeared in the likeness of a burning bush*

### **Angels Bring Enlightenment to Individuals**

So very often in our sacred texts, angels are portrayed enlightening humans. This relationship has been true as long as what we've been considering has been the enlightenment of discrete individuals, rather than the enlightenment of an entire planet.

With the whole planet ascending, more beings of a higher-dimensional nature are more deeply involved in the process of bringing of Light to the planet. Let's consider for a moment the angels' traditional role in bringing Light to people. Later we'll look at the situation that exists when Light is brought to a whole planet.

Stepping down the light of God to the worthy is one of the services that angels offer us. Let me give you some of these scenarios.

Paul said in Hebrews 1:24: "Are [angels] not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them who shall be heirs of salvation?" Salvation is what we now think

of as Ascension. It brings with it Moksha or liberation from the round of birth and death.



*Angels mediate enlightenment*

Full Ascension is what Sri Ramana Maharshi calls sahaja samadhi. He says:  
“Sahaja Nirvikalpa [Samadhi] is permanent and in it lies liberation from rebirths.”  
(1)

I don't think full Ascension occurs when we simply enter Fifth Dimensionality as the gatekeepers have done. If the situation is the same as on the the planes of life after death, I think it will occur deeper inside the twelve subplanes of the Fifth Dimension. (2)

Here are instances of angels mediating enlightenment in our sacred texts. Moses was enlightened by an angel. “The angel of the Lord appeared unto [Moses] in a flame of fire out of the midst of a bush: and he looked, and behold, the bush burned with fire, and the bush was not consumed.” (3)

When the prophet Isaiah looked upon “the Lord sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up,” he said to himself 'Woe is me! for I am undone; because I am a man of unclean lips, and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips: for mine eyes have seen the King, the Lord of hosts.'

“Then flew one of the seraphims unto me, having a live coal in his hand, which he had taken with the tongs from off the altar:



“And he laid it upon my mouth, and said, Lo, this hath touched thy lips; and thine iniquity is taken away, and thy sin purged.” (4)

This action was the enlightenment of Isaiah.

Daniel saw the Ancient of Days (Sanat Kumara) ministered to by a “thousand thousands” of angels. (5) Tobias was told of his impending enlightenment by an angel. (6) Mohammed was enlightened by Gabriel on the Night of Qadr (the Night of Glory). (7) All were enlightened by or ministered to in the course of their enlightenment by angels.

Not only were the ancients enlightened by angels. Here's the case of Alfred Lord Tennyson, who stood on the shores of Africa in modern times and was enlightened by a descending seraph.

I stood upon the Mountain which o'erlooks  
The narrow seas....  
A curve of whitening, flashing, ebbing light!  
A rustling of white wings! the bright descent  
Of a young Seraph! and he stood beside me

There on the [mountain] ridge, and look'd into my face  
With his unutterable, shining orbs.  
So that with hasty motion I did veil  
My vision with both hands ...

... my human brain  
Stagger'd beneath the vision, and thick night  
Came down upon my eyelids, and I fell.  
With ministering hand he rais'd me up:

Then with a mournful and ineffable smile,  
Which but to look on for a moment fill'd  
My eyes with irresistible sweet tears...

"There is no mightier Spirit than I to sway  
The heart of man: and teach him to attain  
By shadowing forth the Unattainable...." (8)



*Tennyson: Enlightened by a Seraph*

Tennyson's experience helps us understand a comment like Archangel Michael's, that "for my full presence to suddenly apparit [appear] would probably cause you to drop dead." (9)

I checked with Archangel Michael on *An Hour with an Angel* the validity of this perspective and he agreed that angels mediate enlightenment.

Steve Beckow: We often say that we "get" enlightened, and we sometimes say that God graces us with enlightenment. But is it not the case that angels actually mediate enlightenment, in other words, bring enlightenment to us?

Archangel Michael: They assist in your enlightenment process, yes. That is one of the gifts to them and to you. (10)

Angels not only transmit Light; Archangel Michael says that "the Angelic Kingdom amplifies [it]." (11)

He described his own work in bringing Light to humans. He says that ascended masters act as an example of Creator's Light but he does not say in this passage that they enlighten [others](#).

"It is my greatest purpose to act as a divine expression of the Creator, connecting with and reminding souls of the vibration of the Creator within and around them. I carry the light of the Creator to you, I allow for you to

see the light of the Creator within me and I support you in realising yourself as an aspect of the Creator in manifestation.

“In many ways I am here to act as an example of the Creator’s light as well as your own light. This is the role of all Angels, Archangels and Ascended Master beings.” (12)

On another occasion, he described in detail the role the angels play in enlightenment.

"The angels, particularly what you think of as the second and third spheres, but particularly the archangels, the angels, and the virtues, actually, play a great role in bringing that enlightenment that you asked for, that you seek, that you open your heart to receive, and acknowledge that is already within you.

"So what we do is in many ways we blow on the flame until it becomes an inferno. And their breath is the breath of wisdom and love and joy and sweetness. ...

"I guess this is one of our greatest joys! To beckon to you, to travel with you, to embrace you, to point you in certain directions. ...

"But that is our joy, not simply to serve the Mother, but to bring and to be the bearers of her gifts, the greatest of which is enlightenment. (13)

Tomorrow I’d like to look at the progress of the Light that the Earth is being bathed in. We’ll see that not only angels now but ascended masters, both from Earth and off planet, now assist in the planet-wide enlightenment and Ascension that is taking place.

(Continued tomorrow in Part 2.)

### **Footnotes**

(1) The full quote is: “Sahaja is also Nirvikalpa. You are probably meaning Kevala [sic] Nirvikalpa, which is temporary, while the Samadhi lasts. The Sahaja Nirvikalpa is permanent and in it lies liberation from rebirths.” (Ramana Maharshi

in S.S. Cohen, *Guru Ramana. Memories and Notes*. 6th edition. Tiruvannamalai: Sri Ramanasramam, 1993, 88.)

Nirvikalpa refers to a trance state in which the mind falls silent or rather does not move. Kevalya refers to seventh-chakra enlightenment or Brahmajnana (God-Realization). It is a temporary heart opening. Sahaja refers to a permanent heart opening, when the kundalini reaches the heart or soul, beyond the seventh-chakra, beyond the *hridayam* or heart aperture.

(2) On the inner planes of life, Ascension to the equivalent of the Fifth Dimension, which is there called the Mental Planes, sees the aspirant enter the first subplane with his astral body intact.

Then follows the Judgement, a lengthy full-life review in concert with one's spiritual director, and after that occurs the "second death" of the astral body, the unveiling of the light body, and the attainment of full expression of consciousness. See the chapters on the Mental Planes in *New Maps of Heaven* at [https://goldengaiadb.com/New\\_Maps\\_of\\_Heaven](https://goldengaiadb.com/New_Maps_of_Heaven).

(2) Exodus 3:2. It's noteworthy in passing to see that Kryon thinks a burning bush a fair approximation of the actual body of an angel:

“It was probably Moses who described the appearance of an angel in the clearest way: as a burning bush. Fire that does not consume itself and a spinning ball of iridescence are good descriptions of angelic energy. Indeed, the burning bush was an angel.” (“The Benevolent System of Angels and Guides Kryon through Lee Carroll,” 25 Jan. 2014, at <https://sedonajournal.com/2014/may/benevolet-system-angels-and-guides>.)

(3) Isaiah 6:1 + 5-7.

(4) Daniel 7:9-10.

(5) St. John of the Cross in Kieran Kavanaugh and Otilio Rodriguez, trans. *Complete Works of St. John of the Cross*. Washington: Institute of Carmelite Studies, 1973, 75.

(6) Koran, 27.

(7) Alfred Lord Tennyson in Marghanita Laski, *Ecstasy in Secular and Religious Experiences*. Los Angeles: Tarcher, 1961, 401-2.

(8) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Dec. 26, 2012.

(10) "Archangel Michael: The First Form You Assumed was Angelic," July 7, 2013, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/ascension-as-of-2012/what-role-are-the-angels-playing/archangel-michael-the-first-form-you-assumed-was-angelic/>.

(9) "Archangel Michael - Assuming Your New Galactic Mission," transmitted through Ronna Herman, Sacred Scribe - December 28, 2012, at <https://www.ronnastar.com/messages-aam/latest.html>.

(11) "Archangel Michael via Natalie Glasson: Spiritual Protection for the New Age," channelled through Natalie Glasson, April 19, 2013, at [https://www.omna.org/Latest\\_Free\\_Weekly\\_Message.html](https://www.omna.org/Latest_Free_Weekly_Message.html).

(12) "Archangel Michael: The First Form You Assumed was Angelic," *ibid.*

## **The Progress of the Light – Part 2/3**

June 20, 2014

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/06/20/the-progress-of-the-light-part-23/>



### **The Progress of the Light in the Last Six Years**

Leaving behind now the situation of individual enlightenment, mediated by angels, we turn now to look at the situation of planetary Ascension, in which a large number of higher-dimensional beings are playing a coordinated role.

The Light being beamed to Earth, as with all Light, comes from Source. But we'll see that ascended masters, on and off planet, are also now playing a role.

Out of the darkness, SaLuSa tells us, “a grand Light beams out and reaches all around the Earth.” (1) This Light comes from Creator Source, Archangel Michael tells us.

"We have told you that the Supreme Creator has begun to emanate the rarified Love/Light Essence from the heart core of Its Being (Adamantine Particles of Pure Divine Light substance). This Essence contains all the

facets of Creation, which include the Seed thoughts, energy components, and grand designs for never-before-experienced new creations. ...

"The Creator is sending these Rays as a gift throughout this Universe, for they contain the stillness of the Great Void, which will be accessible to all who are brave enough to tap into the magnificent power of the Void of space, in order to be a participant in the creation of future worlds and galaxies." (2)

This Light is enveloping the whole planet and promoting the creation of our future world of Ascension.

In 2009 SaLuSa told us that the Light has been steadily building for more than a hundred years.

“For over a century the amount of Light being brought to bear on you has increased tenfold, and has been instrumental in lifting many of you up. This is in accordance with the Divine Plan to release you from the lower vibrations, and end the cycle whilst giving every soul the opportunity to rise up.” (3)

We heard many years back that one of the milestones for Ascension was the Earth reaching the galactic plane and how that would allow Light to stream from the central galactic Sun. We are now at that place, Jesus tells us. Not only are we on the plane but no other solar system lies between us and the central Sun.

"Your scientists have been tracking and watching to see the various patterns of the solar systems, and you have come to a place now where there is from holy Mother Earth a clear pathway to the center of your galaxy. There is no other solar system between you and the center of what you call the Milky Way galaxy, the galaxy that you are in.

"And with that now is an opening for much energy to be streaming to holy Mother Earth, truly to your own sun and to your solar system. And as you are part, with holy Mother Earth, of the solar system, you are in a direct pathway to access and to feel energy from the very center of your own galaxy. That is what the shift that you have been hearing about for some

years now is all about. It is a shift in energy that can be measured and accessed; your scientists are doing that now." (4)

This light of love, SaLuSa says, "has truly broken through and will continue to grow more powerful." (5) This increase "is a very good sign of the progress [towards Ascension] being made." (6)

St. Germaine explained what awaits us as a result of the increasing Light: "The lower vibrations are heavy and have kept you in a state of unknowing of your true reality, but now that is rapidly changing. The glory of being in the Light and realising your true potential far exceeds any dreams you have had of raising your selves up." (7)

Saul tells us that "your times of sorrow, pain, and confrontational disharmony are almost at an end, as God's divine light and grace washes over the planet, healing, repairing, and renewing, so that the pristine beauty in which all was created may be gloriously re-established." (8)

He described this energy's effects and appearance.

"Planet Earth is enveloped and wrapped in the most glorious cloud of divine Energy, which is revitalizing and invigorating her and all the life forms she supports. It is most beautiful and awe-inspiring to behold. It shimmers and shines with a brilliant intensity of constantly shifting colors." (9)

All of us are bathed in it, said the light beings speaking through Phoebe Lauren.

"This new energy that is coming to earth now is stronger and purer than any which has come before. ... This is an energy of pure light and pure love. (10)

We must understand, as SaLuSa tells us, that "all is energy in its various light forms, and that everything has levels of consciousness. That knowledge is perhaps what has been lacking on Earth." (11) As the Arcturian Group reminds us: "You are beings of light in your true essence." (12) Not only that, but a "vast web of Light ... binds all life together throughout this Universe." (13) In the past, we've heard this called "the grid."



The Pleiades High Council explains "the inner workings of your DNA and how the new energies are affecting your vehicles."

"All of this is occurring on your subatomical level, and thus your consciousness is not aware of the various communications between your cells and the cosmic rays from the Central Sun that passes through the seven heavens of the Pleiades and arrives in your own sun and then delivered to you through the rays of the sun and offshoots of the moon." (14)

The higher beings are not only transmitting Light to us, Archangel Michael says. They're also transmitting codes that are timed to go off in a planned manner.

"Yes, we are conduits as well, allowing the energy of all the various codes, variables, unfoldment of her plan, to fully enter and be anchor, translated, transmuted, through us, through the realms, to each of you, not just to the select few who are lightworkers, light-holders, love-holders, but to each and every being." (15)

These energies and codes are changing our bodily structure, SaLuSa says, which in turn allows us to hold even more Light.

"Each day you get nearer to the end of this cycle the energies are rapidly lifting you up. A whole series of inputs that are carefully planned to do it, are changing the structure of your body cells as they become crystalline. It will have been completed by the time you ascend. You will then have become a Being of a higher consciousness, ready to move into the 5th. Dimension of beauty and harmony unlike anything you have experienced upon Earth." (16)

Archangel Michael describes the impact of the Light on us at the deepest, soul level.

"My light dispensation at this time brings forth the energy and consciousness of power and strength to be anchored into your soul and every soul upon the Earth. My light dispensation empowers the soul offering the soul the courage and magnification that it requires to emerge and project its purity and creations from the physical body.

“As I channel light into your being I am focusing solely upon your soul, surrounding it with supreme love and power to create an activation within your soul to encourage its deeper emergence within your physical being and reality, as well as encouraging your greater recognition of your soul.

“My light is also opening and awakening many channels within your being and physical body to allow and support the increasing surge and flow of your soul. ...

“A powerful surge of light flows into your being and surrounds your soul gradually merging with your soul. Let the integration occur and feel vibrations of strength, power, empowerment and courage activating from within your soul. Sit with your soul and observe its growth and empowerment as I, Archangel Michael, support you.” (17)

In 2011, SaLuSa described our anticipated progress: “The Earth [is] becoming a Planet of Light. The dazzling points of Light coalesce. ... So it shall continue until the lower vibrations hardly exist, and then you will be near to the end time and Ascension.” (18)

Tomorrow we'll look at the impact of the Tsunami of Love and the gradual approach of planetary Ascension.

### **Footnotes**

(1) SaLuSa, Feb 2, 2011, at [https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\\_Contact/Channeled\\_Messages\\_by\\_Mike\\_Quinsey.htm](https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm).

(2) "Archangel Michael: Are You Ready to Embody Your Sacred Fire Energy?" Channelled through Ronna Herman, November 29, 2013, at: <https://www.ronnastar.com/messages-aam/latest.html>.

(3) SaLuSa, Feb. 20, 2009, at [https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\\_Contact/Channeled\\_Messages\\_by\\_Mike\\_Quinsey.htm](https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm).

(4) "Jeshua: Galactic Energy," as channeled by Judith Coates, December 2013, at <https://www.oakbridge.org>.

(5) SaLuSa, Jan. 26, 2011.

(6) Ibid., Feb 2, 2011.

(7) St. Germain, Aug, 3, 2008, at [https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\\_Contact/Channeled\\_Messages\\_by\\_Mike\\_Quinsey.htm](https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm).

(8) Saul, June 19, 2009, at <https://johnsmallman.wordpress.com>.

(9) Saul, Sept. 23, 2009.

(10) "Message from Light Beings [or Angels] through Phoebe Lauren," email from Mark Huber, [machube@comcast.net](mailto:machube@comcast.net), Oct. 5, 2008.

(11) SaLuSa, Jan. 19, 2011.

(12) Arcturian Group, Feb. 5, 2011.

(13) "The Council of Nine: On Expansion of Self-Awareness," channeled by Eliza Ayres (aka Tazjima Amariah Kumara), May 17, 2014 at <https://bluedragonjournal.com>.

(14) Loc. cit.

(15) "Archangel Michael: Let Us Ease This Flight to Freedom," Dec. 19, 2012, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2012/12/19/archangel-michael-let-us-ease-this-flight-to-freedom/>.

(16) SaLuSa, Feb. 9, 2011.

(17) "Archangel Michael: Soul Connection Power," channeled by Natalie Glasson, May 28, 2014 at <https://omna.org>.

(18) SaLuSa, Jan. 17, 2011.

## The Progress of the Light – Part 3/3

June 21, 2014

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/06/21/the-progress-of-the-light-part-33/>



### From the Midst of the Tsunami of Love

Now something occurs that has never occurred before.

The highest level of knowable reality, the only aspect of Source that has a voice - the Divine Mother - tells us directly that she generates and sends the Light to us. Never before that I know of has the Mother been heard directly on subjects like these.

Here she acknowledges it : “I continue to send, directly from my core, my love, my clarity and my expansion.” (1)

And here she acknowledges the route by which she sends her Light:

“Normally, it would come from me to my realms, to the dominions [a realm of angels], to the seraphim, to the archangels, et cetera, to the masters, to your guardians, and then to you. That is why each of you is shining like a star with many facets. You are being bombarded by all of us. You see, there is no shortage of what I have to share.

“Because of my plan, I am doing it in this way.... This is a group effort by all who serve, and is even being brought in in physical signals by your star brothers and sisters, both above Earth and on the ground. Receive. This is an exception in terms of how we penetrate.” (2)

The exception is Ascension itself. And ours is the first mass and physical Ascension in the universe.

She shares with us that, now, not only the angels, but also the ascended masters, our guardian angels and our star brothers and sisters are transmitting the Light.

“I will tell you two things because this infusion is in some ways an exception to the rule. Now, when I have begun this outpouring from my infinite being — and yes, our infinite being — it is moving directly from me to you. Very few can stop anything what I send directly, but when I begin such an outpouring, all come to my side!

“Just as you all have outer form and have said, ‘Mother, let us assist, let us help,’ so the seraphim, the cherubim, the archangels, the legions of angels, every ascended, enlightened being, your star brothers and sisters — and there is a very strong component, by the way, that the channel also did not talk about, with your star brothers and sisters — in this gift [of clarity], they are all acting as transmitters.” (3)

Sanat Kumara offers a partial description of the route it takes.

“Now, throughout the universe, we work with what you think of as creative chaos, to call in all the energy at our disposal. And this is what we have done, directly from the Mother/Father One, to the archangels, to the seraphim, to the angelic realm, to your star brothers and sisters, the entire Company of Heaven.

“Everybody has been sending the higher vibrations, the higher frequencies to the planet and to each and every one of you.” (4)

Archangel Michael offers a fuller description:

"From within the Sacred Heart Core of our Father/Mother God, these newly infused cosmic Rays, which contain the new Divine Blueprint for

this Sub-Universe, are then radiated outward into each succeeding Galaxy. These powerful new Rays then pass through the Central Sun of each solar system, the sun of each planet, and eventually to humanity on planet Earth." (5)

It's a new wave of light, he tells us, which purifies and magnifies everything.

“The light dispensation that I bring forth from the Creator, through the Angelic Kingdom and into my being is a vibration and wave of light which I wish to channel directly into the souls of humanity. It is a new wave, light and consciousness focused upon power and empowerment directed at the soul.

“In this new Era of Love, where love is pouring into your being and reality asking to be expressed and experienced, everything is being magnified and purified. The soul is being summoned to step forth and embody the physical being in order to experience and create in the new vibration of love.” (6)

At the same time it is stirring up all that is incomplete, all the need to be healed, Saul tells us.

"The tsunami of Love is flowing powerfully and intensely through your illusory dream-scape.

"It is very effective and it is stirring up all your unaddressed issues which have been lying like mud or sand at the bottom of the pond that is your unconscious, the vast hidden area of your mind where all that you could not bear to face has lain hidden for eons.

"All that 'muck' has to be released and cleared away so that the Light that each one of you carries with you constantly can shine forth brightly as divinely intended. As It does so you will become increasingly aware of the divine Light shining forth from others – your heavenly brothers and sisters, the beautiful children of God." (7)

Many channels describe this Tsunami of Love. Let me cite some of them to demonstrate that it's a matter the sources agree on.

**The Constant Companions through Aisha North:** "You have perhaps heard the term 'tsunami of love' mentioned lately, and this is indeed an apt description for what you are taking part in. You are truly part of this tsunami, an intimate link between your world and this oncoming wave of blessed light, that, together, will ensure that no stone will be left unturned when this is well and truly over. ...

"It is impossible to overstate the importance this event will have for you all. ...

"This tsunami of love will never cease, it will simply continue to strengthen, and widen, and deepen – in every sense of the word, and in every part of this world. As it continues to gather momentum, it will also continue to touch deeper, and deeper, into every single soul inhabiting this planet. (8)

**Jesus through John Smallman:** "We have been talking for some time now about a Tsunami of Love, well right behind it is an avalanche, and that avalanche is unstoppable! Prepare yourselves to be enveloped in its brilliant white Light, open yourselves to it, float to its sunlit surface, then get up on your snow boards or skis and glide gloriously across its shining surface in a state of ecstatic enjoyment." (9)

**Master Serapis Bey through Natalie Glasson:** "With the powerful wave of love entering through your being and into the Earth, so your understanding and experience of duality is challenged and can be shifted with tremendous ease. The Creator's vibration of love brings forth an awareness and greater experience of unity. ...

"Love is breaking down the perspective of duality, asking you to realize there are no opposites; no separation, no division, only unity, with the truth and experience of unity.

"The presence of unity within your being, and within the consciousness of humanity, will manifest a greater embodiment of love, but also a deeper embodiment of the Creator in all manifestation. It will feel as if you are seeing, sensing, and recognizing the Creator with every moment of your reality." (10)

**Ashtar through Philipp:** "The Tsunami of Love is in full flow and you are ready to receive the major wave. And here we would like to remind you that this major wave is not coming from outside – it is beginning and developing inside you. Open your heart to the Tsunami of Love and you will be totally prepared for the arrival of this major wave that is in its final approach and will clear you at the right time.

"As we have said, the Tsunami of Love is a forerunner of your Ascension – it is preparing you for your Ascension with your physical body." (11)

**Mother Mary, Mary Magdalene and Yeshua through Fran Zepeda:**

"Oh, dear ones. You are in for such a surprise. The new energies building as we speak are delivering to you a blast of Love like none other you have ever experienced. So ground and center yourselves and prepare for the increasing beautiful onslaught of soft yet strong gusts of Love and Light energy penetrating you now at a deeper level than ever. ...

"Feel it now, as it builds. You may be compelled at times to stop what you are doing to receive it and embellish yourselves, to absorb and process this Light and Love of the June Solstice energies, deeply restorative and reformatory as they are and will be increasingly so as the days move on." (12)

This transformative flow of Light will not subside, Archangel Michael says, but grow and grow.

"As you have discovered, as you have been filled with the higher frequencies, with the endless downloads, it is not a matter of a download here, a download there, a frequency adjustment and attunement. You have been penetrated 24/7 for years, and it is only increasing. It is only going to continue to increase. The clarity gift is one of many. So yes, get ready." (13)

In the face of it, some people (the gatekeepers and early risers) have already partially ascended and the rest of us are going through a process of gradual Ascension. SaLuSa describes to us the enlightenment we'll experience with full Ascension.



“One day you will suddenly realise that life has to give you more than it does, and once you see the Light, your consciousness opens up. For seekers of the truth there has never been a better time, as so many channels have been opened up to cater for everyone.” (14)

“The great awakening continues to take place, and many souls are opening themselves to enlightenment and becoming one with those who have found the Light.” (15)

When we discover who we are, we'll be greatly surprised, he says.

“You are in strange times to what you normally experience, but, as the veil is lifted, the Light will illuminate your mind with the truth of who you really are. In reality you are great Beings of Light, who stepped down into the lower realms for no other reason than that you wanted to expand your evolutionary experiences.” (16)

For us this is a wonderful opportunity, Diane of Sirius reminds us.

“Now is your opportunity to awaken to your true potential, as the Light is being beamed to Earth.” (17)

“The energies you are now bringing into focus are the means of your upliftment and they will continue for quite some time.” (18)

Ker-On of Venus urges us to take advantage of it.

“What many thought would never come in their lifetime has suddenly arrived: The opening of a new pathway that is glowing with a Golden Light that is going to become more intense, one that beckons all who have desired the opportunity to ascend and requires only your intent to live the remainder of your life to your very highest understanding of what it means.” (19)

Ascension is neither the end of the journey of enlightenment for us nor for the ascended beings who are helping lift us up, as the Arcturian Group makes clear:

“You are not expected to suddenly become fully illumined, for that is the journey of enlightenment. We too are making this same journey and are

simply a little further ahead. This is evolution and this is what being is all about.“ (20)

Spiritual evolution itself goes on and on, in a virtually endless journey from God and back to God again. (21) And then, as we've found out recently, we may choose to leave Home again and return to help others on the sacred journey. (22)

### **Footnotes**

(1) “The Divine Mother: You Are Experiencing Love in Ways that You Have Not Known Before,” channeled by Linda Dillon, November 14, 2013, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/11/the-divine-mother-you-are-experiencing-love-in-ways-that-you-have-not-known-before/>.

(2) "The Divine Mother: The Role of Clarity,” channeled by Linda Dillon, October 7, 2013, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/10/the-divine-mother-the-role-of-clarity/>.

(3) Loc. cit.

(4) "Sanat Kumara: Silence is Golden – Part 2/2," Sept. 10, 2013, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/09/10/sanat-kumara-silence-is-golden-part-22/>.

(5) "Archangel Michael: Love is a Natural State of Being, channelled through Ronna Herman, September 29, 2013, at <https://www.ronnastar.com/messages-aam/latest.html>.

(6) "Archangel Michael: Soul Connection Power," channeled by Natalie Glasson, May 28, 2014 at <https://omna.org>.

(7) Saul, May 21, 2014, at <https://johnsmallman.wordpress.com>

(8) "The Constant Companions: A Short Update on the Energies – June 9, 2014," channeled by Aisha North, May 26, 2014 at <https://aishanorth.wordpress.com>.

(9) "Jesus: The Forces of the Dark are in Disarray! Channelled by John Smallman, June 3, 2014. <https://wp.me/p1B8dY-iC>.

(10) "Master Serapis Bey: The Journey of Separation to Unity," channelled by Natalie Glasson, June 11, 2014, at <https://omna.org>.

- (11) "Ashtar Speaks: Update on the Present Clearing Process," channelled by Philipp. May 13, 2014, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/05/15/ashtar-speaks-via-philipp-update-about-the-present-clearing-process/>.
- (12) Loc. cit.
- (13) "Archangel Michael: I See You! I Love You! I Will Engage, Nov. 8, 2013, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/11/notes-from-archangel-michaels-discussion-of-sacred-partnership/>.
- (14) SaLuSa, Aug. 14, 2009, at [https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\\_Contact/Channeled\\_Messages\\_by\\_Mike\\_Quinsey.htm](https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm).
- (15) Ibid., Nov. 5, 2008.
- (16) Ibid., May 31, 2010.
- (17) Diane of Sirius, Feb. 2, 2009, at [https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\\_Contact/Channeled\\_Messages\\_by\\_Mike\\_Quinsey.htm](https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm).
- (18) Ibid., Dec. 24, 2008.
- (19) Ker-On of Venus, 21 January 2009, at [https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First\\_Contact/Channeled\\_Messages\\_by\\_Mike\\_Quinsey.htm](https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm).
- (20) Arcturian Group, Jan. 23, 2011.
- (21) See "The Purpose and Design of Life - 4" at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/spiritual-essays/16244-2/the-purpose-and-design-of-life-4/>
- (22) Private conversation between Steve Beckow and Archangel Michael on June 13, 2013.

## “Where do the Ascension Energies Come from?”

July 1, 2018

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2018/07/01/where-do-the-ascension-energies-come-from/>



The Ascension energies we're receiving come directly from the Divine Mother, as she acknowledges here:

"I continue to send, directly from my core, my love, my clarity and my expansion." (1)

But she sends it to us through mediators. They can be any channel she chooses. Here she discusses the pathway being used with us:

"Normally, [Light] would come from me to my realms, to the dominions, to the seraphim, to the archangels, etc., to the masters, to your guardians, and then to you. But that is why each of you is shining like a star with many facets. You are being bombarded by all of us. You see, there is no shortage of what I have to share." (2)

Indeed the flow of Love is eternal and unstinting. The only limitation is how much we can stand.

Cherubim, seraphim and archangels are orders of angels. All have asked the Divine Mother to assist with the dispensing of Light to Earth, she explains.

"Just as you all have outer form and have said, 'Mother, let us assist, let us help,' so the seraphim, the cherubim, the archangels, the legions of angels, every ascended, enlightened being, your star brothers and sisters — and there is a very strong component, by the way, that the channel also did not talk about, with your star brothers and sisters in this gift - they are all acting as transmitters." (3)

Sanat Kumara also mentions this pathway as being used for the large waves of Ascension energy:

"Now, throughout the universe, we work with what you think of as creative chaos, to call in all the energy at our disposal. And this is what we have done, directly from the Mother/Father One, to the archangels, to the seraphim, to the angelic realm, to your star brothers and sisters, the entire Company of Heaven.

"Everybody has been sending the higher vibrations, the higher frequencies to the planet and to each and every one of you." (4)

In ordinary times of individual enlightenment (and probably ascension), the Mother uses the angels to pass Light to us. Here's Michael confirming it:

Steve Beckow: We often say that we “get” enlightened, and we sometimes say that God graces us with enlightenment. But is it not the case that angels actually mediate enlightenment; in other words, bring enlightenment to us?

Archangel Michael: They assist in your enlightenment process, yes. That is one of the gifts to them and to you. (5)

Here he explains that, even when the energy comes directly from the Mother, the angels play a mediating role.

"There is a new energy - can we call it a tertiary wave, though it is more than that - that comes to the planet directly from the heart of the Mother. And yes, we are her delivery agents." (6)

Here's Archangel Michael acknowledging that he will enlighten humanity when peace is declared on Earth.

Archangel Michael: When all is done, when peace within you exhibits on the outside, which is not just no war but truly harmonious relationships and ways of being and behavior, then I will invite you to come and listen to our music. More importantly you will hear our music and you will see me painting the sky.

Steve Beckow: That means something, Lord, a little bit more than just the words might seem to indicate, does it not? If I were to hear your music that would transport me to another realm, would it not?

AAM: That is correct. (7)

Indeed it means a stage of enlightenment. What stage? Well, that depends on us.

|

The angels don't pass on to us any more Light that our bodies can stand or than our soul contracts permit. Michael tells us:

"For my full presence to suddenly apparit [appear] would probably cause you to drop dead." (8)

We don't want that. On another occasion he said that if he whispered my spiritual name in my ear, I'd leave the body. (9)

I've already shared how seventh-chakra and seventh-dimensional experiences in my case were "truncated" or "toned down" so that I wouldn't fly off and be unwilling to write for the blog. (10)

The archangels have the measures and are guiding us forward consistent with our bodies' tolerance and our soul contract's limits.

This then is the special route by which Ascension energies, in particular, reach us and the general route by which enlightenment, considered broadly, reaches us.

## Footnotes

(1) "The Divine Mother: You Are Experiencing Love in Ways that You Have Not Known Before," channeled by Linda Dillon, November 14, 2013, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/11/the-divine-mother-you-are-experiencing-love-in-ways-that-you-have-not-known-before/>.

(2) "The Divine Mother: The Role of Clarity," Oct. 8, 2013, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/10/08/the-divine-mother-the-role-of-clarity/>

(3) Loc. cit.

(4) "Sanat Kumara: Silence is Golden – Part 2/2," Sept. 10, 2013, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/09/10/sanat-kumara-silence-is-golden-part-22/>.

(5) "Archangel Michael: The First Form You Assumed was Angelic," July 7, 2013, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/ascension-as-of-2012/what-role-are-the-angels-playing/archangel-michael-the-first-form-you-assumed-was-angelic/>.

(6) Archangel Michael in "Transcript ~ Archangel Michael: Peace is Love, May 11, 2017," Channeled by Linda Dillon, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/05/21/transcript-archangel-michael-peace-is-love-may-11-2017/>.

(7) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, April 3, 2015.

(8) Ibid., Dec. 26, 2012.

(9) Steve: Do I have a [spiritual] name or is it not good for me to know that name?

Archangel Michael: No, because we do not want to call you home. (Ibid., May 30, 2013.)

(10) Steve: Ordinarily you would experience Brahmajnana at that point [the kundalini's activation of the seventh chakra] but I felt that it had been muted, toned down.

AAM: Completely toned down. We want you very physically present. (Ibid., Sept. 30, 2015.)

Steve: I had an experience at a meditation workshop in which I felt regal. It was a partial experience. Can you tell me what that part of me was I accessed. ...

AAM: Your highest Self, your Oversoul.

Steve: So that was an experience of the Oversoul.

AAM: Yes. (Ibid., Sept. 13, 2011.)

The part that ... many would call an oversoul [is the part] that would remain in the Source energy. (Ibid., Oct. 11, 2011.)

Sue Lie: Seventh [Dimension] is your oversoul. (Sue Lie in a personal reading with the Arcturians and Steve Beckow, March 17, 2013.) Again, visit but don't stay.



# The Role of the Celestials in Our Enlightenment

June 14, 2019

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/06/14/the-role-of-the-celestials-in-our-enlightenment-part-2-2/>



Let me give you three examples of celestial mediation in my own spiritual experiences.

These were generally toned down so that I would remain in service as a communicator, staying in synch with my readers.

It isn't the fact that they were toned down that I'm pointing at; it's the role played by the Divine Mother and the archangels in the experience itself.

The first example occurred when I saw the Light of the Self at Xenia Retreat Center on Sept. 18, 2018. The Light was more luminescent than brilliant, which seemed strange.

I later asked the Mother if she had truncated it and she replied that she definitely did.

Steve: The experience at Xenia, Mother, was that truncated?

Divine Mother: Slightly, yes.

Steve: I had the thought [it was]. ... The Light I saw should have been brighter than a thousand suns. The fact that it wasn't suggests to me that the experience was truncated. ...

DM: It was not as brilliant as possible, let us put it that way.

Steve: Alright... And again, the reason is to keep me in sync with my readers?

DM: It is to keep you in sync with your readers...

But let me be very clear about that. If you had seen the light as it actually is, yes, a million, billion suns ... you would have simply departed. ...

We don't mean die but you would have departed the life that you have designed - yes, with us, for yourself, for the service you are providing - you would have departed and simply said, "I do not need to do this. I will just simply sit in the bliss of love and good luck, everybody!" (1)

I'd have 'left for the Himalayas' to finish the job. And that was not in my soul contract. My contract is to be a communicator; i.e., a writer. So here I stay and I go up with everyone else at the same pace.

A second example is what should have been an experience of seventh-chakra enlightenment, or Brahmajnana, but it lacked the experience of bliss.

I saw, felt, and heard the golden river of the kundalini rocket past me one day. It mentally and emotionally bowled me over. I watched it pass over top of me and enter at the Sahasrara or seventh chakra. Ordinarily, that would have been seventh-chakra enlightenment.

But there was no bliss and so it may as well have been a movie film I was watching.

Bliss is like the rocket fuel that propels us into the upper atmosphere at which heights realization becomes possible. It uplifts us.

I discussed the truncation with Archangel Michael:

Steve: Ordinarily you would experience Brahmajnana at that point but I felt that it had been muted, toned down.

AAM: Completely toned down. We want you very physically present.

When you use the term “dramatic enlightenment experiences,” you are talking about Nirvana. (2) You are talking about the unity of all with One.

It is not to say that you will not experience that, but you cannot — well, you can if you wish; it is your choice to simply remain in that state of unity, of One — or be fully conscious and in service, in action, if that is where you are.

So, it is a toning down, if anything. It really is the middle ground. It is the intersection. It is the place where the third is not a memory, but it is not a burden. And you see the clarity of the old dis-illusions, and you see with clarity the sense of Oneness.

You know that enlightenment is right there in front of you. It is yours to access. But if you are in service, you will not choose to live there. ...

You can think of it as keeping two feet firmly on the ground. (3)

Totally fine with me.

A third example of truncation is an experience of the Oversoul that I had at a Vipassana meditation retreat. The Oversoul is, according to the Arcturians, a seventh-dimensional construct. (4) So not seventh-chakra, but seventh-dimensional.

There I was amid a hive of activity, all happening around me while I remained still. And it was arising out of me somehow, without me saying a word. I suppose telepathy is the best word for it. But I wasn't even projecting thoughts. My mind was still.

This experience was truncated insofar as there was no bliss. I still enjoyed being a person who acted without acting, thought without thinking, travelled without travelling.

It was a tremendously memorable experience but Michael told me that it was also toned down.

In other words, enlightenment is not solely due to us and our efforts. The celestials and the Divine Mother herself play a determining role in our enlightenment experiences.

The celestials are the ones who are monitoring us and estimating when is a good time for an experience. Several times Michael has said that something happened - some experience - because it was the right time or a good time for it.

If you wish to hear an archangel telling his servant what factors entered into his causing a fourth-chakra enlightenment experience, I'll put that quote in footnote 5 so as not to make this article overly-long.

I request that, cross-culturally, we update the file on enightenment to include the role of the celestials and the Divine Mother in the multidimensional process that our unfolding enlightenment is.

And I request everyone to realize that they're working with their celestial guides so ask for what you want. They will not violate your free will, but ask and ye shall receive.

### **Footnotes**

(1) Divine Mother in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Oct. 26, 2018.

(2) When I think of "nirvana," I equate it with the Fifth Dimension. But Matthew Ward equates it with the afterlife world. I'm sure there are many more interpretations of it out there. However it is at least higher-dimensional.

(3) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Feb. 14, 2012.

(4) All bodies are of course constructs, including the Soul or Self. Only the One is real. Everything else merges again in the One. Here is a discussion with AAM of that experiende:

Steve: I had an experience at a meditation workshop in which I felt regal. It was a partial experience. Can you tell me what that part of me was I accessed.

AAM: Your highest Self, your oversoul, is very regal.

So that was an experience of the Oversoul.

Yes.

Steve: That does help me to know that. (Archangel Michael in a personal reading, *ibid.*, Sept. 13, 2011.)

Sue Lie: The Seventh [Dimension] is your oversoul. (Sue Lie and the Arcturians in a personal reading with Steve Beckow, March 17, 2013.)

The part that ... many would call an oversoul [is the part] that would remain in the Source energy. (AAM in a personal reading, *ibid.*, Oct. 11, 2011.)

(5) Archangel Michael: Yes, your heart is open. The opening is, and will, and shall continue.

Steve: You mean permanently, Lord, really?

AAM: Yes

S: Oh my! Please!

AAM: Because, you have said yes! ...

This occurs, not merely because you have asked for it, but because you (and this does apply to the collective) have done your, can we say, your homework, your due diligence. [Eradicating vasanas.] What we mean by this is simply, think of it in spatial reality, time and space: you have created the space for this [energy of love] to, not only pass by you like a passing breeze or a rain, but to anchor within you because there is a sense of this spaciousness within thee. ...

When one is clinging to core issues, to fear, to lack, to limitation - you know the list - there is not that sense, not only of spaciousness, but of acceptance, allowance, readiness and even permission. Because as you know, we continually say that we will never override your free will.

So, if the will, either actively or subconsciously, is actually choosing to still engage in the issues or the drama, then although we are standing at readiness and still penetrating you, that open door is not there.

S: So, the open door was there with me?

AAM: That is correct.

S: Did the exercise of bringing love up from my heart and sending it out through my third eye to the world play a role at all in this?

AAM: Yes, it did.

S: Could you talk about that for just a bit, please?

AAM: One of the strongest or the ultimate expressions of love, of willingness to not only participate in love but to be the love, is in the sharing. To say that you are love, or are loved, or you love this, that, someone... but [then] you keep it within you, you hoard it - and we do not necessarily mean that in a negative way - sometimes the feeling is so blissful you do not wish to actually take the next step quite yet, in terms of sharing.

The ultimate experience is in this sharing. This is what we speak of when we speak of sacred union and partnership. How can you possibly be in any form of partnership with humanity, with the Star-beings, with us, with any being, if you are not sharing.

So what you do when you bring the love up and out, when you begin to send, to share; it is as if you have in fact activated what we call the wellspring. The visual you may think of is the volcano.

It is not that you empty out. It is that you discover that that wellspring is SO full and overflowing that it is a steady stream. That steady stream does not ever, ever (think of what I say!)... it never has to cease! (AAM in a personal reading, *ibid.*, March 13, 2015.)

# The Divine Mother on the Role the Company of Heaven Plays in Our Enlightenment

May 3, 2021

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/category/news/spirituality/angels-and-archangels/page/2/>



*"I have incarnated at one time, as you know, as the mother [of Jesus]." (1)*

I've been talking a lot lately about how the Mother and the celestials assist us (shall we say) with our enlightenment experiences. I forgot completely that I talked with the Divine Mother via Linda about this very subject in 2018. Here's her acknowledgement of their role:

---

The Divine Mother in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Oct. 26, 2018.

---

Steve: Now, implicit in what you are saying, Mother, is something that hasn't been really talked about very much and that's that the archangels or somebody else is managing our enlightenment experiences, timing, intensity... Am I correct in that?  
Divine Mother: It is a Board of Directors rather than being, "managed by." That concept, the way that you have phrased it, dear heart, implies that you are being "managed" and that is not correct. [Steve: It 'd be a violation of free will.]

Divine Mother: Now also know, and it is delightful to speak about this ... the timing, the pacing (and when I say "pace," I mean the sequential unfoldment) of an Enlightenment process is such that of course you have a guardian and usually an archangel that is working with you so that it is humanly and can we say, soul or esoterically - via your universal self - managed. (2)

So very often, the construct was that things were done for you or certain things were placed in front of you. Now I am not saying that there aren't great many things that are put in front of you and done for you continually.

But you are far more involved and engaged in your Enlightenment process in terms of literal, actual, physical, mental, emotional engagement than you have been previously.

This is a good point for a discussion and that is why we have talked this day of this chaos and this bouncing ball of untruth that is constantly in the air of human relationships right now.

But what is happening is that sometimes in terms of your, shall we call it "schedule?" that you are online for a certain upgrade or opening or level of becoming and the human being despite all the nudging and approaching and support tacitly or actually says, "I'm not ready" or "I'm not interested."



Now let me say there are many times when you look at us and you say, “Why aren’t you doing something?” Well, dearest heart, there are many times in this life when we will look aghast and say, “Why aren’t you doing something?”

So if the individual, as you know it, on planet, the expanded self, is not ready, there will be several what we would call, impulses. To us an impulse means that a situation, an environment, a person will be presented to the individual.

Sometimes it is subtle such as a new love or a new child in the family, a new job, a new home, a terrible accident, illness, wellness... situations are given as impulses to the individual to say, “Here is the opportunity. Here is the opportunity. Here is the opportunity. Are you ready?”

So that level of encouragement is given. But if the individual in their free will ignores us, then we stand and pause and wait and wait and try again. So the management of the Enlightenment process is more than ever in tandem, in partnership with the individual.

---

Did Solomon talk to Wisdom? Did the early Christian Fathers talk to the Holy Spirit? Did Zoroaster talk to Royal Glory? (3) Who has had access to the Divine Mother the way she's made herself available to this generation?

I'm actually at work on two compilations - one of her distilled comments and another of the full texts of her radio shows. I know what a huge gift it is to us to have her explain the mysteries.

The Heavenly Father does not speak. Or move. If you speak to God, you'll always be speaking to the Divine Mother.

### **Footnotes**

(1) “The Divine Mother: We are Creating a New Species of Humans,” July 12, 2014, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/07/12/the-divine-mother-we-are-creating-a-new-species-of-humans/>.

(2) The Universal Self, Higher Self, or Oversoul is us at the Seventh-Dimensional level.

(3) All names by which the Divine Mother has ben called.

## AAM on Truncated Experiences

July 26, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/07/26/aam-on-truncated-experiences-repost/>;



Never have we had so many glimpses into divine processes as this generation has from channeled sources.

I'm amazed at this next conversation with Michael where he reveals how minutely the Company of Heaven works with lightworkers to encourage, tone things down, measure their maturity, and so on.

And, in passing, he drops the lofty spiritual truth: "Your ultimate enlightenment is the reabsorption into the Mother." What a jewel that statement is: from One who knows.

Where else could we get this information? I'll be ruminating over it and getting deeper and deeper insights for years.

He also discussed how the rules and beliefs relating to enlightenment have changed over the centuries. We're talking to someone who can modify the human enlightenment process.

---

Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, March 10, 2017.

---

Steve Beckow: Now, when an experience is truncated how am I to look upon it? That you wish me to write about it as far as I have experienced it? ... That you don't want us to be fully ascended because we will stop serving the Mother in this particular regard if we do? ...

Archangel Michael: What you have seen is that you have been given bite-sized pieces of energy, of energy bumps, of input of what you can digest and handle and truly bring to fruition. If you are in the process of expansion, you don't go from Grade 3 to a PhD in a week.

And so there are pivotal markers along the way of important seminal information. You call it information, but it is energy. It is attunements. It is upgrades. It is expansion. It is wisdom. It is all of these things, all wrapped up in Love.

If you say, at the very beginning, "You are worthy. You are whole. You are capable of creating Nova Earth" and the person is lying on the floor bleeding because they have been used and abused by their parents who have been beating them since the day they are born, they are not going to believe you.

There is a process of expansion and acceptance and learning and coming to truly value and love oneself and thereby others. So you have been learning the process as you go.

And the spiritual level of maturity to accept the process... Because we know that there have been many tantrums along the way [true].

Now those tantrums do not upset us but we simply see them as markers about where someone is in their willingness and ability to process the old, to let go of the old and to welcome the expansion of the new.

And if those old vasanas, those old core issues, those old feelings of lack are not healed, then there has not been the readiness for the next step. So that is why it is being truncated.

Steve: I come at it from a different angle and say, “it’s enlightenment itself that is going to heal all the old wounds, etc. etc.” but that’s not necessarily true, is it? (1)

AAM: No. And it is not the paradigm or the pattern that has been in unfoldment for this collective and this planet. Don’t forget. What you are doing is setting the pattern for so many.

So if you say this to the Mother - and you have - “Give us [full] enlightenment tomorrow” and then the domino effect of course is enlightenment throughout the Omniverse, then we are back to Square One and we just start over again.

Steve: Wait a minute, I didn’t understand what you just said. If I say, “Give me enlightenment tomorrow.” ... Say I become suddenly patient; then it reverberates throughout the universe and we are back to Square One? What did I miss?

AAM: Your ultimate enlightenment is the reabsorption into the Mother.... (2)

Steve: Yes... Back to Square One! I see. And the whole plan just gets shelved, so to speak, for me. Okay, alright, I got it. So there is no escaping this special time. This is not like somebody seeking enlightenment in the 17th century?

AAM: It is entirely different.

Steve: Could you talk about that a bit because I think readers would want to hear what you have to say on the difference between the old quest for enlightenment and what purposes enlightenment serves at this moment.

AAM: Think of it in this way. In the 8th century, in the 2nd century, in the 17th century, in every environment what you have been carrying is also the paradigm of that time and place and culture etc.

In the 17th century, and even until really quite recently, the belief was, based on those very entrenched paradigms of control and penance and worthiness, that you had to really work at it, work at it, work at it, earn it and that it was hard.

And the level of commitment was total.

And often that meant in many ways, a divorcing or an absenting of oneself from society, from structures, from everything but your path.

Now what you have done is you have evolved. Do not forget there have been many lifetimes in between and many visits home, I would say.

You have reached the point where you are realizing, and we are asking you by the way, that we don't want you to feel burdened and working, working, working, but rather in the joy, in the love, in the bliss, claiming, embodying your birthright.

In the 17th century, it was about escape. Right now it is about being present.

So what you are working on, or towards, or inhabiting, is very different and therefore the rules of engagement have shifted and evolved.

Steve: And again, this is all happening at the archangelic level, is it - this shifting of the rules or application of the rules. Is that correct?

AAM: Yes, that is correct.

### **Footnotes**

(1) Only Ascension, Vijnana, Sahaja Nirvikalpa Samadhi is powerful enough to burn the vasanas or seeds of future action to a crisp. Thus a person who has experienced seventh-chakra Brahmajnana or God-Realization is in effect still only halfway up the mountain. Their vasanas still exist.

(2) We all know what he just said but it's priceless to a cross-cultural spiritual scholar to have him say it.

# Archangel Michael: Work Beside Us as Partners

November 9, 2021

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/11/09/archangel-michael-work-beside-us-as-partners/>



*In the course of research, I came across what I feel is a remarkable conversation with Archangel Michael, through Linda Dillon, on how to approach the delicate matter of saying I work for an archangel.*

*There are many pitfalls to making that declaration, as true as it may be.*

*His answer is remarkable on a number of levels.*

---

Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, May 13, 2020.

---

Steve: How do I tell my employees, convince my employees and the bank and everyone else that I work with an Archangel? (Laughing) They're going to think me nuts!

AAM: I am not concerned about that.

Steve: No, I know you're not because you're living in bliss!

AAM: Well, what is to say that you are not living in bliss as well?

Steve: Well, by then I hope to be!... Because I'm gonna need it!

AAM: What you are asking is a discernment, what people can think of as a fine line. So no, you do not waltz into a bank and simply say, "I am working with an Archangel" because they will lock you up!

However, as relationships develop, as trust with certain individuals is built, when someone says to you, "where do you get these ideas from?" in a very discerning way and in a very grounded way, you simply refer to the fact that you listen to your heart and you listen to the divine and that you listen to your guides and guardians.

There is no need... I do not need the publicity and neither do you!

But let us also be very clear (no, we know that you do not want to be on the front page of any news screen) but as things are shifting, as the, shall we call it, new awareness, heightened awareness, interdimensional reality - because that is truly what we are talking about - as this truly anchors, not only in the heart, but in the thought patterns, the behaviour patterns of human beings, the idea of working with an Archangel is in fact going to be commonplace.

This sense of division is going to actually quite quickly disappear. The idea of a punishing deity that you need to earn favour with, curry favour with will change into the true knowing of what has always been the case, which is partnership.

You know that we have stated, the Mother has stated, I have stated, many of us have stated that our partnership in the old school was [in response to] a pleading for help. It was a desire like young, vulnerable children to be taken care of.

Now you have emerged into a different realm of existence where you work with us. Now that does not mean, let me be very clear, that we do not attend to you and that we do not take care of you.

But it is like the young adult that we do things in tandem together [with] so that you are coming to fully realize [more of reality] and in that be able to implement and work with us, beside us as partners rather than children.



## If We're All Angels....

December 29, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/12/29/if-were-all-angels/>



Michael and the Mother say that everyone on the planet at this moment is from the angelic kingdom.

The Divine Mother informs us:

Divine Mother: Let me be clear. There is not one being – human, starseed, hybrid or earthkeeper – that is not one of my Angelic Beings. (1)

Now mix in something that Michael said:

AAM: The awareness, when you choose to acknowledge it, and the, shall we call it, the angelic abilities, are present in the human race, in the individual human form at this time. (2)

Add to that what Sanat explained, on the subject:

Sanat Kumara: You are not simply a fragment of who you are above and we don't know how many times we will have to say this, we will say it until it is firmly anchored within your knowing conscious self. In this lifetime, in

this incarnation, you have brought the fullness of your soul design, the totality of your being, into form. (3)

Mix the three together and what the Company of Heaven said so many times years ago about not knowing who was here makes a lot more sense now.

Well, what are we waiting for to get out there and create?

Not so fast. What they're setting out is, in my view, a balancing act. On the one hand we're invited to acknowledge and become aware of our angelic abilities. On the other hand, we're reminded not to set ourselves apart from others, feel entitled, put ourselves above others, etc.

Michael has mentioned the subject often:

Archangel Michael: I remind you that you are a pillar, that you [are] not [to] venture too far ahead of where people are, both individually in terms of your smaller circle but also in terms of the collective. (4)

AAM: Because you are a communicator, it is important not only to share the truth of your being, of our being, but also to be able to clearly relate to people where they are. (5)

AAM: If you venture, as you would often like, too far ahead of the crowd, then who are you speaking to? (6)

We also need to avoid egoism, entitlement, or snobbishness. Michael encourages us:

Archangel Michael: There can be no room for this [lightworker] sense of arrogance, entitlement.

That somehow because you have been blessed, you are above. That is not the purpose. Think of it as putting you below. You are blessed because you are in a position to be of greater service. ...

As you assume profile – whether it is because of money or notoriety or political power or financial power, it matters not – it gives you a sense of

being elevated. We would encourage you to take the elevator to the basement.

Start there. (7)

So here we are, walking a tightrope of bringing our full form into service while neither elevating ourselves nor submitting to others' exalting behavior over us.

So why discuss it if it's replete with pitfalls? The Mother tells us:

Divine Mother: The reason we speak of this is for you to comprehend, my beloved ones, the scope, the majesty, the potential of what you are capable of. Yes, as archangels, as angels, as star seed. It matters not how you conceive of yourself, how you perceive of yourself, you are of my essence. And in that you carry the pattern of all. You carry the pattern of love which has such a myriad of faces, expressions and ways of being. (8)

If we're all angels, then it awakens hope to realize "the scope, the majesty, the potential of what you are capable of."

If we knew the love of which she speaks, the passage would come alive for us. I can't imagine the levels of love there are to be experienced on our journey Home, but I'm excited to be underway.

I also can't imagine what we as a global society will be capable of when we awaken to our angelic identity. But I can feel it, sense it, intuit it. And the mere thought of it excites me.

## **Footnotes**

(1) The Mother's Clarion Call to All of Humanity!" April 20, 2020, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/04/20/the-mothers-clarion-call-to-all-of-humanity/>.

For more on this subject, see *An Explosion in the Meaning of Humanness* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2022/04/An-Explosion-in-the-Meaning-of-Humanness-4.pdf>

(2) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow though Linda Dillon, Sept. 16, 2020. [Hereafter AAM.]

(3) "Transcript: Sanat Kumara Discusses the Law of Above and Below, Part 1/2," channeled by Linda Dillon, August 27, 2013 at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/09/transcript-sanat-kumara-discusses-the-law-of-above-and-below-august-27-2013-part-12/>.

(4) AAM, Jan. 18, 2020.

(5) AAM, April 19, 2017.

(6) AAM, Aug. 21, 2015.

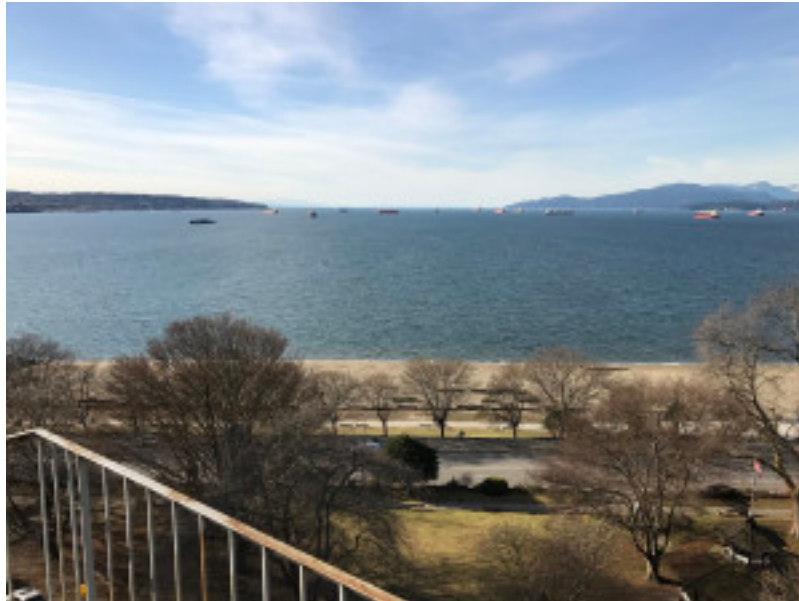
(7) AAM, July 22, 2016.

(8) "Transcript – The Divine Mother: Take Up Your Divine Authority (Repost)," through Linda Dillon, June 9, 2019 (from 2017), at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/06/09/transcript-the-divine-mother-take-up-your-divine-authority-repost/>.

# Feeling into the Divine Co-Creative Partnership

February 17, 2017

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/02/17/feeling-divine-co-creative-partnership-part-22/>



*View from my balcony*

(Concluded from Part 2, yesterday.)

This is the emotional state I live in at the moment. This is the emotional truth for me, the experiential truth, the lived-in and lived-through truth.

If it were realized truth, I'd be saying that everywhere is home. But I only get "home" at present at the level of experience, rather than realization.

So the first report I want to make to you about this divine cocreative partnership is to relay the impression I have that we are working with extremely-capable partners on the other side.

We were told: Those who are with us are far stronger than those who are against us. It's just that we can't see our higher-dimensional allies.

Unemployed partners. Hungry-for-employment partners. Looking for work.

We're heading into an era in which our wishes will materialize. That's a feature of Fifth-Dimensional life, where thought creates.

Until Ascension happens, the Archangels are just nurturing the baby, training the infant, helping us with our tricycles, etc., until we're ready to step into our higher-dimensional adulthood, in which all things are possible.

\*\*\*

If you think of things from the standpoint of Ascension, then everyone over there, up there, wherever they are, wants this to work far worse than we do and they have far more ability to make things happen than any of our friends do.

BUT - and here's the rub - they must work through incarnated souls, out of respect to planetary free will. THAT'S US.

I assert that they worked through me and my friend in the course of this move to provide an instructive demonstration to others of how the divine cocreative partnership works. (Just re-read my articles from Dec. 27 to today for a diary of it.)

After I took the apartment and before I moved in, I told Michael in a reading that my rent responsibility was about to go up significantly. I was having serious sticker shock. Could he reassure me please?

He said:

“You will be absolutely fine. This is a walk of trust and a walk of hope. This is you practising but, yes, let me reassure you, my friend, you will be fine.”

This time I really got it. It is a walk of faith and trust and hope.

And now it seems so important to see that everyone else gets it too - that divine cocreative partnership works and is more essential to the well-working of our projects than the Reval is.

This process is no different than the Reval. Where do you think the money comes from, the Divine Mother once asked me. Think of the Archangels as the Celestial Elders.

The moral of the story: Don't think, believe, or assume that you're on your own. The celestials are looking for people to cocreate with and through.

Admittedly I can speak to Michael and get feedback and most people don't have that luxury. I wish everyone did.

But perhaps use my own readings to look at how we operate and test it out for yourself. Or simply assume that the celestials will make your divine desires materialize, in a form that serves your highest good.

Once you've satisfied your personal desires - and once this apartment is set up, in monkish fashion, my desires will have been fulfilled - then begin to desire what serves others.

If my experience is any kind of guide, the celestials are just waiting to work with you.

# Archangel Metatron: Forgiving the World to Heal Yourself

June 17, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/06/17/archangel-metatron-forgiving-the-world-to-heal-yourself/>



Channeled through Natalie Glasson – Original Source: Sacred School of OmNa

<https://tinyurl.com/7h9x4mnx>

Greetings, beloved beacons of light upon the Earth, I am Archangel Metatron. What a joy it is to be in your presence and to participate in the Ascension journey unfolding in every moment of your reality.

It is in this communication with you that I, Archangel Metatron wish to speak with you about healing yourself by forgiving the world around you.

In order to achieve this, we first must realize that you are the Creator of everything around you. You are also the Creator of everything within you, your thoughts, your emotions, and so forth.

The reality that you experience from day-to-day is born from your inner energies. This includes the way you perceive yourself and others, the thoughts that you



energize, the wounds that are not yet healed, the emotions that you activate, your soul's purpose and destiny in your Ascension journey, your inner energy is unique and sacred.

Even what you might perceive as negative aspects within your being, these are also sacred.

Everything within your being synthesizes to create the reality that you experience around you, attracting people, situations, scenarios into your reality to serve and to act as a reflection for the inner energy you hold.

As you take responsibility for your inner energy and how it synthesizes to create your outer reality. Then you begin to realize that healing can take place through how you interact with your outer energy, as well as your inner energy.

In truth, the more you are able to forgive the outer reality, the more this will create a new energy, new activations within your being and cause a healing that supports the release of challenging energies.

You may wonder what you could forgive in your outer reality?

Maybe there are loved ones and their actions that require forgiveness. Forgiveness may be needed regarding the way the world is being run, circumstance in your own country or another country, the actions of others towards people or animals, or it could be restrictions you recognize in your life.

The way to recognize where forgiveness is needed, is to investigate the world and recognize what you disagree with.

*What do you dislike?*

What causes reactions within your being of sadness, upset, chaos, or conflict?

You can seek in your local reality or further afield, something that you are experiencing or that you are observing. When you recognize all these areas within your local reality or further afield, you are recognizing opportunities to emanate your forgiveness, and in doing so as you emanate your forgiveness you switch your vibration to higher frequencies.

You connect with your soul; you connect with your soul group and the Creator. You become aligned to the divine, you allow the divine frequencies to flow through you.

As you express gratitude, you begin to see, sense and acknowledge the world around you differently. You are actually changing your perspective, offering to yourself greater enlightenment and understanding, not only to discover what is really happening, but also to recognize a greater form of enlightenment.

It is often in your reality that something that requires forgiveness, is an area where you do not wish to give forgiveness? However, if you can cultivate the energy of forgiveness within your being and radiated forgiveness out as a frequency, this will support you in dealing with that situation, coming to see it in a new light.

Awakening and gaining understanding of the message from within your being, awakening the healing that is required for yourself and others, while anchoring the Divine Creator.

It is often in those areas where you resist forgiveness that forgiveness is required. If you begin to allow the forgiveness energy to flow from your being without directing it to anyone or anything specifically simply letting it flow, you begin to embody the energy of forgiveness.

You begin to understand its meaning, its purpose, how it impacts your being, and the healing that is required. Then you can begin to focus your energy and your mind to a certain situation, person or experience, allow the same forgiveness energy to flow.

It is important to realize that mentally you do not have to forgive at this stage. You may resist forgiveness and yet, you can still share the vibration of forgiveness. This will create a bridge of light where energy can be worked through and resolved.

The more that you achieve this process the more you will begin to peel back the layers within you, within the person or the situation. You will begin to notice and understand yourself and the person or situation in a new light. Thus, you will enter into a space where you can truly forgive, and with that forgiveness will come understanding and action.

Action could be things that you can do to support this process, to support the forgiveness, a new connection and to support your own healing and growth.

This is something that I, Archangel Metatron and the Angelic Kingdom are supporting at this time. We invite you as light beacons upon the Earth to gaze into your reality, to gaze into the world around, and the situations that are occurring.

Share your energy of forgiveness. If you are unable to radiate the energy of forgiveness, you can simply say, 'I forgive you.'

At first you may not mean it, but if you repeat the statement, it will be like the most delicious healing liquid that melts and seeps into your being and washes away the blockages, and the limitations, allowing you to see with crystal-clear clarity.

Imagine if everyone on the world was looking at the world with forgiveness, even if they don't at first mean it, this doesn't matter. Imagine if everyone was willing to gaze at the world around them with the eyes, the heart, the vibration of forgiveness. How this would change the world, how it would change your inner world as well as promoting such beautiful healing, a healing that generates liberation and freedom.

I, Archangel Metatron, invite you to sit and to contemplate my words.

Activate the vibration of forgiveness within your being, all you need to do is think of the energy of forgiveness or think of a time when you forgave another or yourself.

You may wish to think of what the energy of forgiveness is, what color, sound or image represents forgiveness to you.

However, you activate this energy within you, let yourself breathe it out into the world.

As you are forgiving the world around you, so you are forgiving yourself within and vice versa.

We love you unconditionally and we thank you,

I am Archangel Metatron.



# Journey to the Heart of Darkness

April 18, 2015

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/04/18/journey-to-the-heart-of-darkness/>



*[Written before I knew we were all angels.]*

*What would it be like to journey to the heart of darkness? Archangel Michael, in excerpts from my personal readings, recounts his journeys there.*

Archangel Michael: You know we have travelled to the very heart of darkness and we have done battle.

Steve Beckow: Could you mention a little more about [that]? What are you referring to? Is that some kind of galactic place? Is it an illusion of some dark energy somewhere?

AAM: When we talk, when I talk -- but you would hear the same from all the Mighty Ones [archangels], or from Yeshua or Sanat Kumara, or the Buddha - when we talk about going to the heart of darkness, and it has been inter-galactic, but even in Earth terms, and in Omniverse terms, it is when we go to the place where there is always an energy or a being involved.

When we go to the heart of darkness it is usually on a form of what you would think of as a rescue mission. We go to the place where the density of illusion,

whether it is that imbalanced or unbalanced desire for power or greed or lust, has become so strong that it has solidified.

SB: And we're answering a call, are we?

AAM: Well, sometimes the energy is so dense that no call goes out. They are quite happy in their place of darkness. But you see we have long memories, and we remember that spark of light that was within, say, a person who has now travelled to that place.

And we remember the love, and we know the love that we have for that being. And so we go to that place, whether it is galaxies away, or part of an inner city, and we rescue, we break out, we break the shell, that very dense energy of darkness. And we basically lift the person out of that circumstance.

It accomplishes two things. And as we say, sometimes the reintegration back to One is very rapid, but sometimes it is staged because it depends on whether they are in form and wish to continue to be in form, living, or not.

But what that extraction does also is that it breaks up that field of energy. Because the field of the density is usually surrounding either an individual or a group of individuals. So as soon as you extract one component, then the density begins to fray. It breaks. It is like ice breaking. When you step on thin ice in the spring and the whole lake cracks, that is what it is like.

SB: In fact, you've done that with some of the top members of the Illuminati here, have you not?

AAM: Yes, we have. And we have had much help from human beings who are part of my legion, who think they are asleep and who are working diligently with me. And then they wake up and they wonder why they are so exhausted.

SB: That rings a bell

AAM: Does it not?

SB: It does. [laughs]

AAM: So I do not go alone. We do not go on these missions alone. You have the saying on Earth, safety in numbers. Well, it came from us. (1) (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow, through Linda Dillon, Oct. 11, 2011.)

*All channeled material used here is copyright Linda Dillon and the Council of Love, Inc. and is used with permission.*

### **Footnotes**

(1) I hardly think it's an archangel who needs safety in numbers, but we humans who accompany him may feel more safety that way. I think he's being loving and kind here.

## Archangel Michael on Archangelic Communication

September 7, 2016

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/09/07/archangel-michael-archangelic-communication/>



*Sometimes people have readings, not with Linda, and come back with reports that their channeled source has criticized me.*

*Apart from the bruised ego, I don't think an archangel would say negative things about a terrestrial.*

*I asked Archangel Michael in my last reading what happened in the two instances I was made aware of and requested that the archangel who was alleged to have made the comments attend and clarify what had occurred.*

*If I were to name the archangel, I would be identifying the channel as well, and I'd like to avoid that.*

*Here's Archangel Michael's answer on whether it's credible to think that an archangel would pan a terrestrial in a reading with a third party.*

*From Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Sept. 2, 2016.*



---

Archangel Michael: Make no mistake about it. None of us - not [ascended] master or Angel, Archangel, or Seraphim, in the true clarity of our beingness, would nay-say any being. Let us be clear about this.

Now the individuals [seeking the reading] have and can have influence - shall we put it that way - upon a channel and then there is the human translation factor as well. So in some ways there is a double whammy, if you would.

We do not speak in this way, shape, or form. It is not of love. It is not of wholeness. It is not who we are.

Yes, when you are in harm's way, when you are about to press the button on the war machine, there is intervention at times. The intervention comes in the middle, not prior to.

But we do not give these dark, maligned readings. It is that simple.

So if this impression was not present, both within the receiver and the channel, it would not come forth this way. It is not of truth and it is not of love.

Z, this bright Archangel, is an ally and that is how he wishes to be considered and treated. Not as foe, not as enemy, not as a nay-sayer, not as a human, (1) and certainly not as one that has need to be taken to task.

If there are issues that have need to be clarified, it would be with A [channel] or B and C [persons seeking the reading]. So when you hear - and you have heard a variety of things - this type of information, you have been correct to simply go to your heart, and your mind for that matter, and say, "Does this feel or ring true to me"?

It is not that you do not know your own shadow self. It is not that you have not done your work.

[It is] that [that] is simply not an area that we talk about to a third or fourth or fifth party. It is not our way. And it is not the way of service. It is not the way of love and it is not what the Mother dictates.

This is a very good litmus test for you in many regards because you and I are also the gatekeepers of this beautiful platform [Golden Age of Gaia]. So when it does not feel as truth, as expansion, as love, then we would suggest that you simply dismiss, forgive and continue on.

Steve: Okay, let me leave it at that then and thank you very much to you and to [Archangel] Z for clarifying that for me.

AAM: We both give you our love.

Steve: Thank you very much. Thank you, Z.

### **Footnotes**

(1) To be a 3D human would be to be conflict prone. Not something found among transcendent archangels.